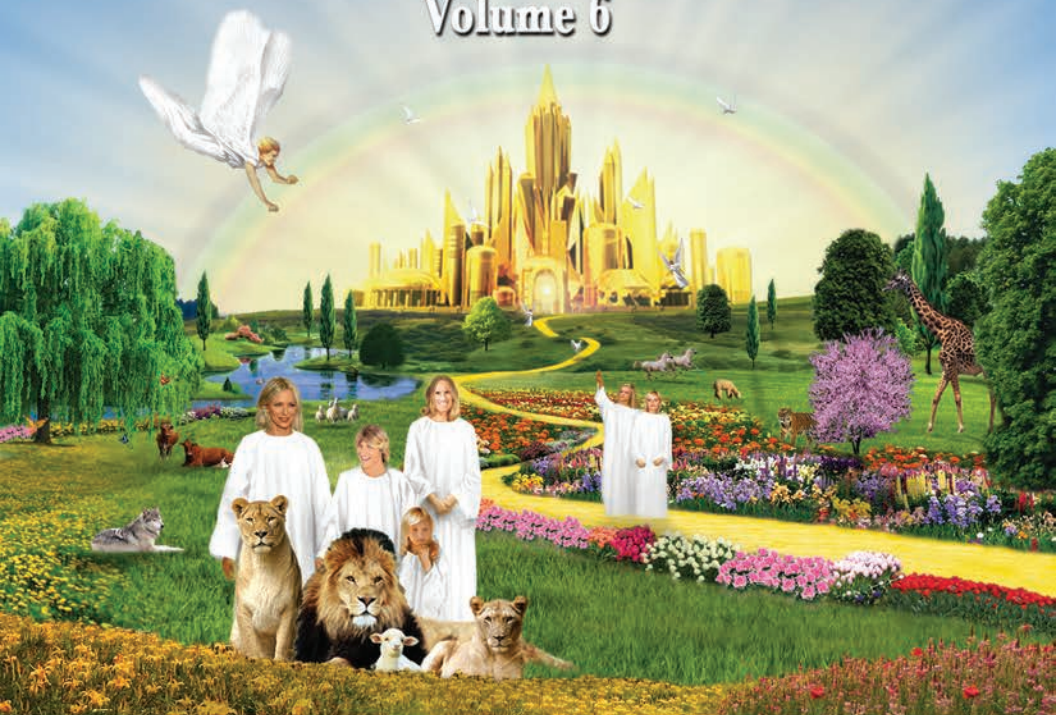




— *Messages* —

From God *for* His People

Volume 6



ERNIE KNOLL

www.formypeople.org

email@formypeople.org

— *Messages* —
From God
for
His People
Volume 6

ERNIE KNOLL
www.formypeople.org
email@formypeople.org

And I fell at his feet to worship him.
And he said unto me, See thou do it
not: I am thy fellowservant, and of
thy brethren that have the testimony
of Jesus: worship God: for the
testimony of Jesus is the spirit of
prophecy.

Revelation 19:10

And the dragon was wroth with the
woman, and went to make war with
the remnant of her seed, which keep
the commandments of God, and
have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Revelation 12:17

Quench not the Spirit. Despise not
prophecyings. Prove all things; hold
fast that which is good.

1 Thessalonians 5:19-21

Distributed by
For My People Ministry
P.O. Box 8207
Marysville, CA 95901

Published in the U.S.A.
2020 by For My People Ministry



FOR MY PEOPLE
MINISTRY®

TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION	i
BARREN GROUND.....	1
HOUSES OF IVORY	13
THE GREAT WALKWAY.....	53
2020—YEAR OF SEEING CLEARLY	111
WORD INDEX	293

INTRODUCTION

“Before the entrance of sin, Adam enjoyed open communion with his Maker; but since man separated himself from God by transgression, the human race has been cut off from this high privilege. By the plan of redemption, however, a way has been opened whereby the inhabitants of the earth may still have connection with heaven. God has communicated with men by His Spirit, and divine light has been imparted to the world by revelations to His chosen servants.” *My Life Today*, p. 40.

The Bible reveals that “Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but He revealeth His secret unto His servants the prophets.” Amos 3:7. Throughout the history of this world, God has in His providence made known the things that are about to transpire. “By direct command, by the sacred writings, and by the spirit of prophecy has He made known unto them His will.” *My Life Today*, p. 40.

Before the earth was destroyed by water, God sent Noah to make “known to them his purpose, that they might have opportunity to turn from their evil ways. For a hundred and twenty years was sounded in their ears the warning to repent, lest the wrath of God be manifested in their destruction. But the message seemed to them an idle tale, and they believed it not. From unbelief they proceeded to scorn and contempt, ridiculing the warning as highly improbable, and unworthy of their notice. Emboldened in their wickedness, they mocked the messenger of God, made light of his entreaties, and even accused him of presumption. How dare one man stand up against all the great men of the earth? If Noah's message were true, why did not all the world see it and believe it? One man's assertion against the wisdom of thousands! They would not credit the warning, nor would they seek shelter in the ark.” *Spirit of Prophecy*, Vol. 4, p. 208

Faithfully Noah preached to that wicked generation the importance in possessing Christ's righteousness, but how many accepted the message? “Scoffers pointed to the things of nature,—to the unvarying succession of the seasons, to the blue skies that had never poured out rain, to the green fields refreshed by the soft dews of night,—and they

cried out, ‘Doth he not speak parables?’ In contempt they declared the preacher of righteousness to be a wild enthusiast; and they went on, more eager in their pursuit of pleasure, more intent upon their evil ways, than ever before. But their unbelief did not hinder the predicted event. God bore long with their wickedness, giving them ample opportunity for repentance; but at the appointed time his judgments were visited upon the rejecters of his mercy.” Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 4, p. 209

Just as God sent Noah to warn the antediluvians of destruction, so He sent His prophets to warn Israel of the coming destruction from the north. “And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place.” 2 Chronicles 36:15. However, like the people of Noah’s time, Israel rejected God’s faithful messengers. “But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand.” 2 Chronicles 36:16-17

One of those prophets that was rejected and abused was Jeremiah—the weeping prophet. In lamentable language he wrote “Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!” Jeremiah 9:1 In vain did Jeremiah warn God’s chosen people to repent. “I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.” Jeremiah 35:15

History testifies that mankind has never changed. Often we are inclined to think ourselves better than previous generations, but in thinking this way, we fail to learn from the mistakes of the past. The

people of Christ's time prided themselves in the prophets of the past, but Jesus said of them, "Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous, And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets." Matthew 23:29-30.

Just like in the time of Noah, Jeremiah, and many other prophets, so in Christ's time the people were not willing to accept God's appointed messenger. In a parable that revealed the true condition of that faithless generation, Jesus said: "Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country: And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it. And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another. Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise. But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance." Matthew 21:33-38

If Jesus Himself was misunderstood and rejected, how must it be with His prophets? Thankfully God is patient and merciful. Despite our backsliding, He tenderly calls for our heart. In the not too distant past, God's messenger, Ellen White wrote, "In ancient times God spoke to men by the mouth of prophets and apostles. In these days he speaks to them by the testimonies of his Spirit. There was never a time when God more earnestly instructed his people concerning his will, and the course that he would have them pursue, than now. But will they profit by his teachings? Will they receive his reproofs and heed the warnings? God will accept of no partial obedience; he will sanction no compromise with self." *The Review and Herald*, June 9, 1885. Sadly, the answer from the majority is, no. Today, the volumes of counsel that are available to us in the writings of Ellen White are neglected or rejected. Therefore, as in Jesus' parable, God in His mercy has sent another messenger to His people living in the last days of this world's history.

Through the dreams of Ernie Knoll, God has revealed Himself to His people once more. Like the prophets of old, He calls for us to return to Him with all our heart. He reminds and encourages us that Jesus is about to return. He calls for us to take seriously His prophet Ellen White. He reveals the true condition of His remnant church and He warns of coming destruction. Will Ernie Knoll be treated any differently to previous messengers? Will the messages he has been instructed to share be rejected as in past generations?

The Bible has much to say about prophets. It warns us against being deceived by them. But it also warns us to “Despise not prophesyings. Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.” 1Thessalonians 5:20-21. It urges us to “Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.” 2 Chronicles 20:20.

It is with these encouraging words that we present to you the dreams of Ernie Knoll. As you read these dreams, we urge you to seek earnestly the Holy Spirit’s guidance as promised in John 16:13: “Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.”

It is our prayer that as you read these dreams, you will hear the voice of the Savior speaking to you of His willingness to transform your life and prepare you for His imminent return.

BARREN GROUND

November 9, 2018

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I stand looking at barren ground. There are no trees, plants, or grass of any kind. Suddenly, I hear my heavenly name spoken. I look to my right and see that I am not alone. The Guide angel is beside me, and many other angels are with him. He begins by telling me that he has been sent to show me something that is symbolic but also partly literal. He explains that God who is the Great Creator can create from nothing. Then he says, "Before you is a dry barren area. God created it from nothing, but this area has tremendous potential. When He plans a creation, He knows why He creates it and the outcome of what He creates. Please observe."

I now watch as a very large, invisible finger makes a hole in the dirt. I look up and see a beautiful, giant seed falling. It shimmers with a rich mixture of pure white, silver, gold, and blue. Next, the wind gently fills the hole with dirt, leaving a mound over the top of the newly placed seed. I turn and notice all the angels watching with great anticipation, even though they have seen God create so many times before.

I look back at the mound and see a very gentle rain beginning to fall. The dry ground absorbs the rain, which produces rich brown dirt. After a short time, the rain stops and green grass begins to grow. In what seems like only moments, the grass has grown a few inches. Again it begins to rain, but a little harder this time. As the rain falls, the grass absorbs the rain at its roots. Shortly after, the rain stops, and I watch a variety of tall stems growing quickly in the grass. Suddenly, there are buds of different shapes and colors at the end of each stem. Once again, the rain falls but harder and for a short time. When it stops, the buds quickly open to flowers of different shapes and colors. The aroma is wonderful.

Now the Guide angel tells me to look again at the mound of dirt where the seed was planted. When I do, I notice a dark green stem protrude from the ground. It grows upwards quickly and becomes large in diameter. The Guide angel instructs that I pay close attention to the details of what I will see next, because they are very important. In a short time the stem has grown several inches. It grows quickly into a trunk that divides into three trunks in different shades of brown and

becomes one tree. Limbs grow quickly in the same shades of brown as the trunks. As the tree grows, its limbs do not produce leaves but rather what I can only describe as beautiful long, wavy blonde hair. It becomes a very tall, majestic, and beautiful tree that amazes us and makes us admire the Creator's creative ability.

The Guide angel tells me to observe once again. I see that the light brown portion of the tree has separated itself from the other two trees. It moves a little to the left but stands firm and continues to grow. After a while, the lightest brown tree created to be at the center separates from the remaining dark brown tree. Then it moves itself a small distance away from the other two trees.

Now the dark brown tree moves over to be with the light brown tree that separated first. They both maintain their beautiful topping of wavy, blonde hair. These two entwine their roots together and hold tightly to each other. The one created to be in the center moves further away from the other two. Its hair becomes dark, shorter, and straight. Some of its limbs dry up and fall to the ground. The other two trees try to reach this tree but are unable to, because it keeps its roots away from them.

I now look up to see the sun draw closer to the tree with dark hair, but it is unable to get close enough, as if a hand holds it back. Snow begins falling and covers the flowers. The ground becomes cold. A short time later, the snow melts, and the ground becomes warm again. Grass grows and flowers bloom. The two trees with blonde hair continue to stand firm with their roots entwined. The other tree continues to stand at a distance. The grass ceases to grow around it, and weeds sprout up. Its hair appears thinner and shorter.

After a short time, the weather becomes cold and snow falls again. Then as before, the ground warms up. Grass grows and flowers bloom. The two trees stay together, while the other tree remains apart. As before, no grass grows under it and weeds sprout. Its hair is even shorter and thinner.

For a third time and after a little while, it snows again. The ground warms up, grass grows, and flowers bloom. The two trees stand firmly with their roots entwined. The other tree still stands apart. However, this time the weeds die and the grass grows quickly, becoming a rich green. A countless array of beautiful flowers blooms, and some wrap

themselves around the base of the tree. I know this tree is very special to the Creator, and He allowed it to go through what it did for a reason. A part of this tree had to die and come back to stand with the other two trees and do what it was created for. Next, I look up to see all of its dry, straight hair fall off its limbs and blow away in the wind. Immediately, the tree grows taller and all new, very bright and almost white blonde, wavy hair protrudes from its limbs.

I now look down and see the roots of the three trees entwined under the ground. I understand that the three will stand strong together as one tree to do what they were created for.

The Guide angel explains that what I have seen is symbolic and literal, and that God allows certain things to happen for a reason. The one tree needed to endure what it did, because it must endure more in the brunt of an impending storm. It must hold strong to the other two trees that stand together as one. The Guide angel smiles and says, "Realize that underneath, the three must be one and support each other to be strong. By itself, the single tree would fall. Together they will proceed to serve."

The Guide angel says, "Observe now so that it can be fully understood." I gaze at this amazing tree that is three trees with their roots deeply entwined with each other. They stand fortified and together as one. While I continue observing, I see all three trunks begin to change. They keep their long hair, but now transform into female forms. As the forms change, a very bright garment descends from the blue sky and wraps around all three individuals. It covers from high on the neck, beyond the fingers, and past the feet to lie on the ground. As I look up, I see what resembles masks falling like leaves. Each mask is the same color as their skin. It covers their faces, because it was designed to conceal their identity. I understand that who they are is not important, but that they were designed, created, and instructed on how they are to serve.

The silence is broken by the Guide angel speaking my heavenly name. He explains that before the foundations were spoken into existence, the Creator planned what would be needed when sin came

into existence.¹ These three, as well as others, were created and designed to serve, but only when needed. The angel tells me that the time has come for them to come forward to do God's bidding. Literally and symbolically, they will stand together with others to serve in the fulfillment of Ezekiel 9:4. "...[S]et a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof." ² Those who are called by God will know who they are.³ They will go forward with the power instilled in them to serve. Those who state they are called of God, but are not, will only observe the called being observed by the world.

The Guide angel further explains: "Here is how to know the difference between those who are called from those who state they are called." He says my heavenly name and tells me to turn and observe the three dressed in heavenly attire. The one in the middle who went through a great time of trouble is ready to serve. The one with a little darker skin stands a little behind but to the left. The one with the darkest skin stands to the right. Together they form a triangle. I understand it is like migratory birds when they make a V formation while flying. I hear the three speak as with one voice: "It is time to begin." I am made to know they will travel. The events that happen as they do, where they go, and their speed will be predetermined.

Again, the Guide angel speaks my heavenly name, as if to get my full attention. What he is about to tell me is very important. He stresses

¹ The Desire of Ages, p. 22

God did not ordain that sin should exist, but He foresaw its existence, and made provision to meet the terrible emergency.

² Isaiah 58:1 Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and show my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

³ Selected Messages, Book 1, p. 174

...Who is to compose the hundred and forty-four thousand? This those who are the elect of God will in a short time know without question.

that it is important for each to differentiate between one who states they speak the truth and one who is chosen to truly speak truth.

The Guide angel puts his right hand on my shoulder and says, "I am to give you two examples of individuals who say they speak truth, yet what they speak is truth mixed with error. Truth never includes deception, false ideas, or doctrinal errors."

One example is the already-mentioned Daisy Escalante. It has been stated before that she speaks errors regarding the observance of Jewish feasts. These practices are not to be observed.⁴ Her teaching the observance of a lunar Sabbath in heaven is error because there will be no moon there.⁵ Another error is her teaching of time setting, even though it has been shown that after 1844 there would no longer be time prophecies. However, there are those who still follow her teachings.⁶

⁴ Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 365

The ceremonial system was made up of symbols pointing to Christ, to His sacrifice and His priesthood. This ritual law, with its sacrifices and ordinances, was to be performed by the Hebrews until type met antitype in the death of Christ, the Lamb of God that taketh away the sin of the world. Then all the sacrificial offerings were to cease. It is this law that Christ "took . . . out of the way, nailing it to His cross." Colossians 2:14.

⁵ Revelation 21:23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

⁶ Last Day Events, pp. 35-36

I plainly stated at the Jackson camp meeting to these fanatical parties that they were doing the work of the adversary of souls; they were in darkness. They claimed to have great light that probation would close in October, 1884. I there stated in public that the Lord had been pleased to show me that there would be no definite time in the message given of God since 1844.

I am instructed to speak again of David Gates, who has been mentioned in the dreams and volume 1 of the Truth book. Just like Daisy Escalante, he teaches time setting and the observance of the Jewish feasts. Instructed by Satan, he continues with his deceptive teachings that convince many to support him and stumble spiritually. He has lost his way and will be held responsible.

These two mentioned believe they speak truth and are called by God. However, they are examples of those whom God has not called. They both wave the deceptive banner of Satan.⁷ Those whom God truly calls to serve will speak truth because they will share God's true messages. They will be able to share without a platform, media, or regular travel methods.

The Guide angel removes his hand from my shoulder and points back to the scene of the three. He tells me to also observe how who they are is concealed. They do not go to serve themselves but rather God who sends them. Their identity is portrayed in a way to show that attention is not to be placed on them. They serve in a way that allows those who see them to place their thoughts on the One known as the Almighty.

Our position has been one of waiting and watching, with no time-proclamation to intervene between the close of the prophetic periods in 1844 and the time of our Lord's coming.

The people will not have another message upon definite time. After this period of time [Rev. 10:4-6], reaching from 1842 to 1844, there can be no definite tracing of the prophetic time. The longest reckoning reaches to the autumn of 1844.

⁷ The Review and Herald, June 10, 1890

We are in the perils of the last days, and Christ has said that false teachers shall arise in the world, and deceive many with their pernicious doctrines. Then how shall we know the true from the false?—"Ye shall know them by their fruits." Do they teach obedience to the law of God, or do they teach men to break his commandments? We are living in a world of false doctrines, and we must know what is truth.

In this barren place, I watch the three together as one rise slowly off the ground, then they move quickly in a northeasterly direction. The area where they begin flying is a barren, deserted place with no civilization. As in a V formation, the one in the middle leads the way.

The Guide angel now takes my right hand. We begin traveling only for the purpose of observing what transpires as the three travel. He explains that what they represent is symbolic. The one who leads represents God's perfect church that cannot be defiled or have a single element of apostasy. It must stand with truth to exhibit God's perfect church. To the right is the one who represents the early rain, which prepares the ground to receive and grow the seeds of truth. To the left is the one who represents the latter rain. As the truth is taught, it brings about a harvest, finishing what the early rain began. Those who are harvested are God's chosen crop. Only those grown to perfection can be harvested. It will be through the work of the early and latter rains that those harvested will stand as His perfect crop. Then they may enter into God's perfect church where the pastor will teach only truth. It is in the true church that the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth will exist. Pure truth has existed from the beginning.

The Guide angel says, "Let me say it in a way that is more inspired and not just in my words. When I speak of truth, it should be understood as well who Truth is.

"The Creator brought me into existence as the first of His creations, before all other work. I was designed and created a great time ago, at the beginning of the beginning, at the time when He started creating the heavens and the worlds.

"I was spoken into existence well before any watery depths. There were no springs flowing; there were no mountains or peaks or hills. My creation took place before any worlds were made or even their dust.

"I was the only created being that had the honor and privilege of observing first-hand the creation of the angels. I stood in awe as God spoke Lucifer into existence and heard Him say that this angel would stand next to His throne. I watched as He created Gabriel and placed

him next to Lucifer. I stood amazed as He created angel after angel, each with a full understanding of the purpose of their creation. It was a great honor to observe as each was spoken into existence.

"I was there as a witness when God programmed His commandments and laws into each angel and all created beings to help them be balanced mentally, physically, and spiritually. I was to show that all His ways are true and just. I served as an observer of the truth in all that was done. I observed as He spoke a word, and the heavens had a place in which to exist. With only His words, He spoke and a horizon was marked looking up and a depth was placed in the deep looking down. He spoke and clouds appeared above and the depths of the waters were given a boundary. I was there watching as He spoke and formed the foundations of this earth.

"Always at His side, each and every moment was a delight as I rejoiced in His creations. With great joy, I observed Him create planets and beings to populate them. I watched with delight as God created mankind with the ability to procreate.

"Children of the Creator, listen and become wise, for a blessing will come to those who listen to my words and follow His instructions. Those who go daily to the Lord and follow His teaching will find life and happiness. But those who fail to seek and find Him will bring down great pain on themselves, because all who hate Him love death." (Paraphrased from Proverbs 8:22-36)

As mentioned in my dream, "Entertainment vs. Truth," it must also be understood that my first name (given by my parents) means truth. Even some who have stood next to me do not realize Who and what I truly represent. As God's messenger and pastor, I must share pure truth. Apostasy will never fall from my lips or appear on the For My People Ministry website.

The Guide angel tells me to observe closely as the three travel at a great speed over and through uninhabited areas. Further ahead, they approach a large city. They descend lower and slow down. As they approach the city, they make themselves seen by many. Many run out into the streets to look up at them. The three do not look down, because their focus is on the direction they are headed. Many below observe them slowly flying eastward. I see news helicopters flying close by to televise the event. As the three continue on, fighter jets

attempt to get close to them, but they are unable to do so. When the three near the end of an inhabited area, they begin to travel at a speed which helicopters or even jets are unable to keep up with. Their flight takes them through several inhabited areas. As before, many rush to see them. The three continue on a path that sometimes takes them south or north, but always eastward.

They travel along on a predetermined course and speed, following a specific path as they move through certain cities. They move quickly through deserted areas, but slow down over inhabited areas. Many look in amazement, and the event is often televised. News reporters follow them and discuss their course.

As they near the eastern side of the United States, I am taken to a very high altitude and instructed to look far in the distance. I see an individual on one of the many islands north of South America. As I move quickly toward this individual, I notice that this person is clothed in a blue garment that covers from the top of the neck, down the arms, and past the feet. Part of the garment covers their head, and above it is a most interesting crown. This individual holds a scepter. On one end is a pure diamond that looks like gold. At the other end is a sharp point. Just like the other three individuals, this person wears a mask that molds to the face to hide the identity. I am told that the person serves symbolically as John the Baptist, but the identity is not important. This person will warn and prepare people for the Second Coming of Christ. Next, I see the person rise from the ground and begin to fly with an entourage of angels. They travel northward on a predetermined course at a very fast and set speed.

I ascend once again and return north to where the three are moving eastward. As they approach their destination, I recognize the area. The three, along with the other individual, meet at the same time at the planned destination. They stop and remain above the main building of the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists in Maryland. The one in blue is to the right of the three. Many inside the building come out and gaze upward. Those who serve as officials and leaders stand together.

Next, the one in blue moves a little in front of the three and extends the scepter that up to this point was concealed. The individual throws down the scepter, and the pointed end goes into the ground. At the

other end, the diamond glows a bright white. One of the officials walks over to the scepter, and then backs away quickly.

Still concealing their identity, the four open their arms and pieces of paper detailing Ezekiel 9 fall from the sky. The one in blue moves a little closer to the ground but remains in the air. This person begins to speak, but the voice I hear is not that of the individual. It is that familiar voice I have heard many times before. It speaks like the sound of a thunderous waterfall, a mountain stream, and a trickle of water--all at the same time. It is the voice of final authority—the voice of the heavenly Father. Next, as if the sun comes from behind a very dark cloud, the sky is illuminated very brightly.

The voice loudly states: “I send a message to those below on the ground who wear a mask that hides their true identity. You stand masked, acting as leaders of My church. It is not My perfect, holy church. It is a vile, corrupt church filled and overflowing with apostasy. There are so many avenues of vile apostasy that run rampant through its veins. I have sent messages through My messenger that you discount and ignore. You have brought disgrace to the church by instructing your pastors and members to discredit My messenger and ignore My messages. I have seen a constant disregard of My specific instructions regarding who is to be ordained. I set a precedent when I instructed Eve to submit to Adam. You have ignored My message that women are not to be elders or pastors.

“I sent messages that the base sin of homosexuality was not to be accepted. I made it clear that those who continue in this corrupt and vile lifestyle will be destroyed. I sent messages that this sin was to be spoken against. My church is not to follow the practices or mandates of society, such as being politically correct. Churches that follow Satan may accept this teaching, but My perfect church will not. Once again you have ignored Me.

“I sent many warnings in the form of destructive weather to wake you up. I have sent floods and excessive heat and cold. I have sent tsunamis, earthquakes, and tornadoes. I have sent great sickness across the land. All this and you continue to ignore Me. You are spiritually asleep with your eyes wide open.

“I just sent another warning. I specifically selected Paradise, California. I destroyed and killed many. I destroyed your vile church

and a portion of your corrupt, profiteering hospital. I specifically destroyed the homes of the pastors placed over your church. These pastors promote falsehoods and corrupt, apostate teachings. That apostate church needed burning. I turned your paradise into hell. And still you ignore Me by stating that it was simply an accident. However, it was but a small portion of My wrath. Those who personally witnessed the fire realized that it was an unprecedented event. I said I would send balls of fire, and I did.

“This message is a warning for you corrupt and vile leaders wearing masks. Because you have not humbled yourselves, do not approach My throne. This is not a message calling for repentance. You have had time to ask for forgiveness, but you have refused to repent.

“I simply give a warning. As promised in previous messages, what comes next will be great as I call down fireballs. The destruction in Paradise and the surrounding areas will seem like burning a small piece of paper compared to what I send to destroy your corrupt, apostasy-teaching churches.⁸ As you wait, you will say that it has not happened yet. However, it will occur when you are not expecting it, as a thief in the night. Unlike Paradise, My wrath will be much worse. The churches will be made into hell in the blink of an eye.”

Suddenly the brightness of the sky becomes dim once again. A loud clap of thunder travels north, south, east, and west. The one in blue now rises and moves to the middle and behind the three. As they shoot up to leave, the sky lights up, a very large, rainbow-like, iridescent ring forms around them, and a loud boom shakes the ground. When I look down at the scepter, the diamond is glowing

⁸ Manuscript Releases, Vol. 21, p. 380

We must as a people arouse and cleanse the camp of Israel. ... unholy practices are coming in among us in a large degree; and ministers who are handling sacred things are guilty of sin in this respect... We are in danger of becoming a sister to fallen Babylon, of allowing our churches to become corrupted, and filled with every foul spirit, a cage for every unclean and hateful bird; and will we be clear unless we make decided movements to cure the existing evil?

brightly. Then it sinks further into the ground and begins to flash as if a locating beacon.

HOUSES OF IVORY

February 28, 2019

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I am standing on a mountain somewhere, close to a stream. There are large boulders everywhere. As I look down toward the stream, it is obvious that the water is raging with great force. The stream has collected and moved debris and many large trees. Stuck in the boulders below is what is left of large sections of trees. The force of a storm caused great destruction. When I lean over to get a better look at the raging stream, I am startled for a moment to see an angel there, keeping me from falling in.

I hear my heavenly name called not once but three times. It is Perceivous, who I now see descending slowly and gently. She smiles and says, "Just because you do not see us does not mean we are not constantly watching over you, keeping you safe."

I hear my heavenly name called again. I look up and see the Guide angel descending. He says, "We have been sent to give you a message."

I hear my heavenly name called again and then a trumpet blowing. It is the Announcing angel. He says, "There is also something that is to be understood as in this time. Time is to be understood in a construct that is not usually understood." He smiles and adds, "Great help will be provided as you prepare this message."

The Announcing angel begins to explain the following. "Time as you understand it has no beginning, but extends infinitely into the past. And yet time extends infinitely into the future and has no ending. No one but our Creator knows and understands the events of our future, and the changes in one's decisions will affect the outcome of the future. Because our Creator is the Creator, all that happens is as He designed. With our Creator there is no beginning and no end; He is and always will be."

I hear my heavenly name called again. I look up and see the Herald descending with an entourage of angels. I realize that I am to receive a very important message. I also realize that I am asleep and having a dream.

The Herald extends his hand and asks if I will come to a quieter place where the roaring of the water will not be heard. Instantly, we are all standing on a beautiful, white beach. He extends his hand and, as before, crystal benches made of water come up out of the sand. I stop to admire the benches and see that they are not just plain, ordinary benches constructed of water. Instead, I see that they are ornately decorated with intricate designs throughout. When I sit down, I notice that the bench is not hot or cold and extremely soft and comfortable to sit on.

I look at the Herald and ask if he and all angels are given the ability to make such beautiful creations out of water. He smiles and says with patience, "What we do is truly not important. As all of us who serve our Lord and Creator have said, Who we are is not important. The only One who is, and whose name is the only one that needs to be mentioned, is Jesus." As he says "Jesus" every angel there repeats His name, except as if singing it. The sound of even one word sung by that vast assembly of angels is very difficult to explain. I think of that glorious day when we will listen to all the angels sing their song at the beginning of that first Sabbath as we travel. Our imaginations cannot even begin to ponder the beauty of the gifts they have in singing.

The Herald says, "We are angels; we serve. We ask, and if He allows it, we raise our hand. But it is He, the Creator who creates. We who are angels simply serve. But you who stand and walk, you who are made in His image still do not know who you are. We also look forward to the day when we who are angels are given the privilege, and even the opportunity, to serve you—you who are the brothers of Jesus, the very sons and daughters of God, our Creator."

He smiles and says, "We look forward to that Sabbath when you will lift your voices and sing, each with your own song of Moses. Great will be the day when Jesus sits upon His throne and looks out over His treasure—the redeemed. As tears of happiness stream down His face, the Father will reach over to His son and wipe the tears from His face. We all wait for the Father to state that in His Son He is well pleased."

The Herald looks down and all becomes quiet. All that is heard is the gentle sound of the waves coming in at the ocean's edge. The Herald looks up, smiles gently, and begins speaking in a soft voice. He says, "We who serve have observed several occasions when our Creator cried—not just cried but sobbed.

"We observed when He destroyed the earth with a flood. We watched as He commanded the waters to flood the earth, killing every living creature that walked, crawled, flew, or grew. We watched as He sobbed with great sorrow when He destroyed almost every living being He had created in His image.

"We were there the day that Jesus left His throne and was no longer seated next to the Father, but was placed in Mary to be born as an infant. The day that Jesus was born, the Father cried great tears of rejoicing.

"The day that Jesus was tortured and then crucified on the cross, the Father weiled with great remorse, sobbing and crying with His head in His hands. His sorrow was so great, He could not look upon the scene.

"On that Sabbath after the death of His Son, all heaven was quiet and still. It was a Sabbath of tremendously great mourning. The Father along with the angels lamented with tears.

"The next morning, as the Father observed His Son step out of that tomb of death, He cried such tears of happiness as had never been observed. The Father stood up from His throne and walked down the steps to watch His Son conquer death and walk and live once again. There was crying unlike any ever seen. The happiness that all witnessed has not been seen since.

"But now we have all come here so time can be understood. You have heard the word time many times: All is in His time. What is the time on your watch? God will provide, but in His time. Why has God not answered my prayers at this time?

"Many have asked, Where are the fireballs? Where is the destruction that has been spoken about so many times? And many ask about the strange weather that is occurring right now, while this message is

being prepared. Why is there so much rain in the lower elevations? Why is there so much snow in the higher elevations?

“At the beginning of this dream you observed great destruction of smashed trees among the great boulders in the powerful stream. That was high in the mountains, but it is nothing compared to the destruction in the lower areas. It has been said that the rain that falls is God’s tears. If it were so, it would be especially true at this time.”

The Herald looks down and is quiet. He looks back up, but does not smile. He has a very serious look on his face. He begins telling me that our Father sits upon His throne with His head in His hands. As He weeps, as He cries, as He sobs, He can be heard saying how sorry He is. Over and over He keeps saying how sorry He is, and He continues to cry. He wipes the tears of all, but no one wipes the Creator’s tears.

The Herald looks down again. He lifts his head back up and I see tears stream down his face. He looks over at Perceivous, who walks over and places her gentle hand on his shoulder. It was an act I had never seen before, an angel comforting another angel. The Herald turns and steps back.

Perceivous walks over and stands before me. She places her hands on my shoulders and says, “It was not long ago that I stood by your side in the early morning hours as you were beginning to wake up. I bent over and spoke softly in your ear. It was the morning of June 22, 2007 when I said to you, ‘AS JUNE IS A SHORT MONTH, SO IS TIME. PREPARE FOR THE WRATH OF GOD.’ Many have wondered about this message. That month had five Sabbaths. Almost all June months have four Sabbaths.

“First and foremost: There is and will not be any mention of time setting after 1844, as God is the only One who knows events and when they happen in what is called time.¹ But we who serve, who

¹ Manuscript Releases, Vol. 10, p. 270

Our position has been one of waiting and watching, with no time-proclamation to intervene between the close of the prophetic periods in 1844 and the time of our Lord's coming.

watch in a time how time threads straightly, know that God has sent many warnings. Many times He has said to prepare. He has sent many messages to always watch and be ready. We who serve now watch as He sits and sobs, apologizing for what He does now.

“We who observe the signs, who defend the truth, who guard and yet serve, observe and wonder ourselves. Will this June be the June in which June will be a short month? Is this the June when He will call upon destruction? Is this the time when He calls out for His wrath? Is He sobbing and crying because it is in His time that He calls for great death and destruction to be poured out over the land? Is this the time when fireballs are called down to destroy? Will the moments that unfold change everyone’s plans and schedules in June? Will the things that occur cut that month short? Will great masses of His creations be destroyed? Is this why He now sobs and cries? Is this why He sits on His throne weeping, saying how sorry He is because He now decides to destroy so many who transgress His laws? He has not sobbed like this since the time of Noah!

“But be sure, we who serve simply wait, because all is in His time. His time is always His time. He may, and He has the right to stave off the command to destroy yet again. It should be understood why it is difficult for Him, even though nothing is impossible for Him. But it needs to be understood that no matter the time, He is and always will be the true source of all love. If He destroys, it is because of His great love and the constraint of time, which is all His.”

Now the Guide angel steps forward and says: “As a guide, I often guide you to places and tell you things that will be. I also guide you to places that already are. But now I will show you something from the past. Those who are picking up a banner to wage war with you as a messenger are easily deceived. They need to be shown those who were guided by Satan in the past.

There are individuals who have had truth shown to them. They have had evidence placed right before them. Yet, they do not like the message that was personally given to them. Sometimes truth is difficult to accept. Some think themselves better than He who commands what is to be.

“In the ‘houses of ivory’ are those who place themselves on a pedestal above God, above our Creator. They do not accept Jesus and ask to have their sins shown, so they can repent. Instead, they point to you, the messenger, and claim that you are guilty of errors. They detail fabricated accusations.² They state that the messages are not from God the Father. The one who leads these in the ‘houses of ivory’ is Lucifer, the fallen one.

“In the ‘houses of ivory’ are those who hand over their souls and commit the unpardonable sin.³ They will stand with those who unite with Satan. In the ‘houses of ivory’ are those who hold out a hand begging for money, while behind closed doors are living a life of

² The Review and Herald, September 14, 1897

... [F]allen men and fallen angels are in the same confederacy, leagued to work against good... He [Satan] knows that if he can induce men... to join in rebellion, under the guise of servants of God, he will have in them his most successful allies... Under the name of godliness, he can lead them to charge God’s servants with evil and guile.

I beseech all who engage in the work of murmuring and complaining because something has been said or done that does not suit them... remember that they are carrying on the very work begun in heaven by Satan. They are following in his track ... This is the root of bitterness springing up, whereby many are defiled.

He [Satan] confederates with men who claim to be in the faith... The root of bitterness strikes deep, and is communicated to others... Their statements are confused and untruthful, their principles are unscrupulous, and Satan finds in them the very helpers he needs.

³ The Desire of Ages, p. 325

We offer insult to the Prince of life, and put Him to shame before the synagogue of Satan and before the heavenly universe when we refuse to listen to His delegated messengers, and instead listen to the agents of Satan, who would draw the soul away from Christ. So long as one does this, he can find no hope or pardon...

depravity in the sin of sexual perversion.⁴ In the ‘houses of ivory’ is the cow that delivers calf after calf, over and over, again and again, while the bull wanders the pastures, not tending to the herd. In the stalls and pastures are many calves unattended and uncared for. All the while in the ‘houses of ivory,’ the cow murmurs against the hand that had fed this herd.

“God sees what this cow has done. He has watched and witnessed as this cow spoke many negative things. When there was not enough gossip, the cow and others she could gather fabricated false reports and spoke not against the messages, but against the messenger. No one has ever been able to prove error in the messages, and the heavenly Father has specifically stated that there is none.

“You gave a sermon not long ago where you presented information that needs to be repeated now. You talked about obeying the laws—the driving commandments, and illustrated God as a traffic policeman.

“What should you do if you see a policeman standing at an intersection directing traffic? What if the light is green, but the policeman signals you to stop; should you keep going? Everyone can see that the light is green. It is clear that your disobedience could cause injuries from a serious accident, and you could even be sued for damages.

“On the other hand, would you get a ticket if, in obedience to his instruction, you disregarded the green traffic signal and stopped your car? Of course not. But, would you get a ticket if you decided to obey

⁴ The Adventist Home, p. 127

The words “flesh” or “fleshly” or “carnal lusts” embrace the lower, corrupt nature; the flesh of itself cannot act contrary to the will of God. We are commanded to crucify the flesh, with the affections and lusts. How shall we do it? Shall we inflict pain on the body? No; but put to death the temptation to sin. The corrupt thought is to be expelled. Every thought is to be brought into captivity to Jesus Christ. All animal propensities are to be subjected to the higher powers of the soul.

the green light signal and disregard the policeman's command to stop? Certainly! Why is that? Because the vehicle code states:

'A driver of a vehicle may not refuse to obey an order or direction of an authorized officer that regulates and directs traffic.'

"This clearly shows that the authority of a policeman is higher than the traffic laws which he is hired to defend. So, does God have less authority than a policeman? Do humans have the authority to go against what God says? Should Christians who claim to love and obey God disregard His directions?

"Does God not have the right and the responsibility to change His commands as He sees necessary, in order to purify and perfect the character of individuals He longs to save? Why do some insist on doing their own will, instead of accepting God's changes?" ⁵

"Let us review the story of Hosea. We know that God told him to take a prostitute for a wife. Imagine him affectionately welcoming her home each day. However, God sanctioned that marriage! Would most people have welcomed this 'married couple' to their church? Would you encourage your church board to invite a 'Hosea' to serve in a position? After all, God asked him to serve as a prophet.

"Have you ever thought that God even gave Hosea the names of the three children his wife would bear in her work as a prostitute? This shows that she was involved with a number of different men for a period of several years. Only God knows who the true fathers of those children were.

"God—who does not change—instructed Hosea to marry Gomer. He also asked Isaiah to be naked, and Ezekiel to temporarily eat an unusual diet. Who has the right or authority to question or cast

⁵ Manuscript Releases, Vol. 2, p. 100

I send this matter to you so that you shall not make a mistake.
Circumstances alter cases.

judgment if God chooses to command something unusual in these modern times?

"Today, many people are interested in maintaining a healthy diet. We now know the importance of drinking pure water and washing fruits and vegetables before eating them. Many even strive to consume only organic food. How would the story of Ezekiel hold up to the standards of those in the 'houses of ivory?' His diet consisted of bread made of grains and beans cooked with the fecal matter of an animal. God told him to consume this unusual diet for over a year. Just imagine what the condemning 'houses of ivory' would write, post, or place on YouTube about this man. Do the 'houses of ivory' believe that God only tests individuals regarding His instruction on such things as Sabbathkeeping? Do these individuals not want to accept that God still sends new light? ⁶

⁶ Historical Sketches of the Foreign Missions of Seventh-day Adventists, p. 197

Those who cling to old customs and hoary errors have lost sight of the fact that light is ever increasing upon the path of all who follow Christ; truth is constantly unfolding to the people of God.

The Signs of the Times, May 26, 1890

Much has been lost because our ministers and people have concluded that we have had all the truth essential for us as a people; but such a conclusion is erroneous and in harmony with the deceptions of Satan; for truth will be constantly unfolding.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 11, p. 290

The Lord commands His people to go forward, from light to a greater light... They have not attained unto a greater faith or broader experience, because they have not received the light of the truth which is constantly unfolding to those who follow the Light of the world. The blood of Christ cleanseth from all unrighteousness, but just as soon as a soul ceases to walk by faith, he becomes enshrouded in darkness.

“In a little bit, we are going to discuss Rahab, as written in Joshua. She was a prostitute who even lied and deceived her king. But God used her, and she was protected when the walls of Jericho fell. Her faith allowed her to marry into the tribe of Judah and be related to Jesus. Please note that Achan, the man God destroyed, was from the same tribe, yet he lost all. In this day of the internet and information that can be easily researched, one needs to wonder how faithful individuals like Rahab, Isaiah, Ezekiel, Hosea, or even Abraham, who was asked to kill his own son—how would they be treated by the ‘houses of ivory’?”

The Guide stands, looks back at Perceivous, and places his hand on his bench made of water. He walks over, almost directly in front of me. As he extends his hand, I see coming up from the sand a single chair, ornately formed from water. He sits down, reaches over, and takes my hands. Looking up at me he says, “What I tell you now is very important. It is written in Amos 3:15:

And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

“This Bible verse speaks about the two different homes the wealthy had—one to live in during the winter months, and another one for the summer. Both homes were filled with ornate ivory and decorated to display the prideful owner’s wealth, as the rich do today. In this verse, the focus is not on the riches and content of the houses, but on the seasons of the year. This dream is being given during the winter months. As pointed out in the message of June 22, 2007, this June will be a time of times when all who watch God’s continual time will see Him either lift His hand to ‘stop time’ or command time to proceed.⁷

⁷ 2 Thessalonians 2:6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

Ecclesiastes 3:11 He hath made everything beautiful in his time...

Isaiah 60:22 ... I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

“What about the comments that those in the ‘houses of ivory’ stir up against the messenger, the messages, and the commands from God? What of the ‘houses of ivory’ that call good evil? The Father has said, as written in Amos 7:17:

Therefore thus saith the LORD; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

“In this it is understood that the wife, symbolized as a cow, the husband as a bull, and the calves as the sons and daughters, shall be destroyed. In the ‘houses of ivory,’ all shall perish in a destroyed, polluted land. This is because God on His throne has heard the lies and accusations against His messenger and For My People Ministry. He has seen firsthand the falsehoods and fabrications. Understand that neither the destruction of the ‘houses of ivory’ nor the destruction foretold for the city of Nashville is a fulfillment of Ezekiel 9.”

The Guide angel continues, “Remember the account of Elisha as he approached Bethel, when several children mocked him and joked about his baldness. Elisha looked at them, and cursed them in the name of the Lord. Then two bears came out of the woods and ripped apart 42 children.

“As mentioned before in the dreams, young children are innocent. But it is important to note in this example that the parents will be held accountable for their children’s death. These children will not be in heaven, but will stand next to their parents when they are destroyed, just as the children in Sodom, Jericho, Achan’s children, and so on.

“God has given you the responsibility of being His messenger. So, like Elisha, you give messages. When you are repeatedly assaulted with slanderous lies, gossip, and false accusations, He sees and hears everything. They do not speak against or about you, but against and about God. He takes great offense with the things this cow and those who follow her are doing, and He will send His wrath upon her, as well as on those who agree and stand with her. This cow, her calves, and the bull that fathered them will be sent to the

slaughter house, along with those who went on a rampage together against you, His messenger.

“Understand and take comfort in what has been written in Maranatha, page 197:

Friends will prove treacherous, and will betray us.

“And in Christ’s Object Lessons, page 341:

Many indulge freely in criticism and accusing. By giving expression to suspicion, jealousy, and discontent, they yield themselves as instruments of Satan.

“This is and will be the end of their probation. Their lives are sealed. Like so many others who have died, they will not receive a crown or a robe. The Father knows their heart and their future. These are individuals who would not be happy in heaven.⁸

“We who strive to serve must constantly remember that this is a sifting time. It is not that God is not choosing them. These individuals are failing because they have not chosen to do what God has asked of them. These critics who are unable to find fault in the messages look for faults in the messenger.

“In The Desire of Ages, page 467 we read that:

The fact that Jesus spoke the truth, and that with certainty, was why He was not received by the Jewish leaders. It was the truth

⁸ The Great Controversy, pp. 542, 543

... years of probation were granted them, that they might form characters for heaven; but they have never trained the mind to love purity; they have never learned the language of heaven, and now it is too late... Its purity, holiness, and peace would be torture to them; the glory of God would be a consuming fire. They would long to flee from that holy place... The destiny of the wicked is fixed by their own choice. Their exclusion from heaven is voluntary with themselves, and just and merciful on the part of God.

that offended these self-righteous men. The truth exposed the fallacy of error; it condemned their teaching and practice, and it was unwelcome. They would rather close their eyes to the truth than humble themselves to confess that they had been in error. They did not love the truth. They did not desire it, even though it was truth.

“Are the critics closing their own door of probation? As a result of their actions, they will stand outside the wall, waiting for Jesus to raise His hand and call down fire on them. It is pride that makes them unable to humble themselves and repent. It is sad that there are and will be individuals who will stand before God and pay a final restitution.

“Be encouraged with what is written in Amos 9:8-10:

Behold, the eyes of the Lord GOD are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD. For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth. All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

“It should be understood that in His time, God will move on His schedule to cleanse Israel, the Seventh-day Adventist Church. As He observes the church become more and more apostate, He will pour out His wrath. And when He does this, it will not only be His wrath, but also the close of probation for those in that church. For answers to this, read what has been written in Amos 4:12.”

Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

The Announcing angel walks over to where the Guide angel is sitting and places his hand on his shoulder. The Guide angel stands, and the chair made of water simply dissolves back into the sand. The Announcing angel says, “There is still much that needs to be illustrated. This is not meant for you, but since you are a messenger, there is much that you need to teach.” He holds out his hand and

asks me to accompany him. I reach up with my right hand and turn around to see the bench I was sitting on. Like the chair, it simply dissolves into the sand.

Instantly, I am in a very large classroom, and I sit in one of the empty chairs. At the front is what looks like a white board. The Announcing angel walks to the front and points to the board. As he begins to speak, words appear on the board.

These words appear in a column on the left:

God gave clear and detailed instructions regarding the placement of tithe.

On the right, he begins another column that shows the following:

God gave clear and detailed instructions regarding the conquest of Jericho.

The Announcing angel says, "I am to speak without mentioning the names of those on whose foreheads God has marked 'guilty.' One of those individuals asked that their tithe be returned, while pretending to be a family in distress. This individual is one who has distributed information to defame the messenger's character. She stressed that the family was in dire need of food and money, because the man of the house was not supplying the funds needed to feed their many children.

"You were not stopped with a message telling you not to assist this woman and her family. You were allowed to assist them, and this happened again and again. All the while, you were unaware that her heart was already hardened. She was also walking with Satan, as she stirred unbelief among those who would lend a listening ear.

"Our Father in heaven could have stopped you. He could have sent a message many times, but He allowed this to proceed. This needed to happen, because this is and was to be a part of the shaking. She strived to gather those who would side with her and help her distribute propaganda, in order to point you out as an unqualified messenger. She and others have a burning desire and commitment to defame your character. It is clear that they have found nothing

wrong with God's messages, but they continue to post fabricated documents on a website to destroy God's ministry, as well as your reputation as His messenger.

"A second individual is another whose name will not be mentioned. He received counsel regarding the correct placement of tithe, but he and his wife ignored the counsel given and went against what God had said. Their errors were shown to them, but now they present false stories and fabricated documents intended to produce a case of defamation against God's messenger. It is also important to note that this is another example where you, the messenger, financially assisted this couple who has young children. They were caught up in a scam and lost all of their money. You stepped forward to financially assist this young couple in their time of financial distress. Now, they bite the very hand that fed them when they hungered. One needs to ask if God led them to beg for financial assistance and later send out documents intended to destroy the ministry that helped them. Does God lead an individual to write such supplications and then beg for others to join in their holier-than-thou campaign to wage war against this ministry?

"These are just two examples of individuals who knew the correct way to return a faithful tithe, but went against God's counsel and did things their own way. It is interesting that both state that the messages are true and from God, but work to point out your supposed sins.

"All through earth's history, the majority has hated God's messengers. Many faithful servants were either killed or tortured in some way. What these individuals are doing to you is a clear case of verbal torture and an attempt to kill your reputation."

The Announcing angel points to the right side of the white board and says, "Please look at the parallel between the conquest of Jericho and God's instructions regarding correct tithing. God stated in Joshua 6:17:

And the city shall be accursed, even it, and all that are therein,
to the Lord.

"God gave detailed instructions regarding the conquest of Jericho. A clear warning is given in Joshua 6:18:

And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and trouble it.

“However, in spite of the warning, Achan coveted items, took them, and hid them in the ground under his tent. His family knew of this sin. By burying the items in the dirt inside his tent, he involved his entire family in the theft and deception. God claimed Jericho, the first city conquered in Canaan, as His. He called it accursed, that is to say, devoted to God. The Israelites were not to take for themselves anything from the city, because God had said it all belonged to Him. Accursed and devoted refer to giving things to the Father permanently.

“The items Achan stole belonged to God, not man. Israel could not prosper, be blessed, or helped until the evil was removed. Achan’s stubborn silence about his behavior was an acted lie, and his confession at the end gave glory to God. The items were dug up from Achan’s tent, laid out before God, and all the people saw who and what had caused so much trouble during their attack on Ai. This verse emphasizes that the sin of one man brought God’s wrath on all the Israelites.

“Joshua told Achan that because he had brought God’s trouble upon Israel, the Lord was bringing trouble upon him and his family that very day. It is written that Joshua and all Israel took the items that Achan had stolen. They took the fancy Babylonian robe, the silver, and the small wedge of gold. They took his wife, his daughters, his sons, his cattle, his donkeys, and his sheep. They took his tent and all his belongings. Then, Joshua and all Israel, with Achan, his wife, his children, and all of his animals marched to a valley we now know as Achor, about 3 miles away. It would have taken all those people and animals well over an hour to get there. During that time, Achan, his wife, and the children who were old enough to comprehend, understood very well that they were walking to the place where they would be executed.

“Imagine the wailing and sobbing of the Israelite women who were friends and relatives of Achan’s wife. Think of the shrieks and cries of Achan’s children mingling with the wails of their little friends and

playmates, as the people pelted them with stones. Picture youth— young men and women who were close friends with Achan's sons and daughters—watching and groaning as their own hands stoned and battered their friends to death.

"Notice that all Israel stoned Achan. When they finished stoning him, they stoned the rest of his family: first his wife, then his daughters. His sons, those who would have carried on the lineage, were stoned last. Then they killed all his animals. When they finished killing them, they took all the dead bodies and Achan's tent and all that belonged to him, and piled everything up. Then they set fire to all of it. Imagine the stench. When the fire went out, the people stacked rocks over the place.⁹

"God's messenger was instructed to write the following, which was published in *The Signs of the Times*, May 5, 1881.

For a Babylonish robe and a paltry treasure of gold and silver, Achan consented to sell himself to evil, to bring upon his soul the curse of God, to forfeit his title to a rich possession in Canaan, and lose all prospect of the future, immortal inheritance in the earth made new. A fearful price indeed he paid for his ill-gotten gains.

Those who, like Achan, cherish selfishness, avarice and deception, may be sure that God's eye is upon them. As he

⁹ Child Guidance, p. 234

Have you considered why it was that all who were connected with Achan were also subjects of the punishment of God? It was because they had not been trained and educated according to the directions given them in the great standard of the law of God. Achan's parents had educated their son in such a way that he felt free to disobey the word of the Lord. The principles inculcated in his life led him to deal with his children in such a way that they also were corrupted. Mind acts and reacts upon mind, and the punishment, which included the relations of Achan with himself, reveals the fact that all were involved in the transgression.

searched out Achan, he will search them out; as he pronounced a curse upon Achan, he will surely pronounce a curse upon them.

“Everyone should see a very close parallel between this event and the sacredness of God’s tithe, the sacredness of what God calls His. The Father calls you His messenger, His own. You belong to Him. Because you are His, is it correct and proper for those individuals to judge you and make negative claims, and cast you in a negative light?”

Now, the Herald steps forward. Next to him stand Perceivous, the Guide angel, and the Announcing angel. The Herald looks at the Announcing angel, turns back to me and says: “Today a mark is set in the books and placed on the foreheads of those in the ‘houses of ivory’ who have taken what belongs to God. It is a final condemnation of those who have made false and accusing statements about His messenger. The accusing parents, along with all their children, have each received the mark. Each will meet with God’s condemnation. The Father takes His instructions and His commands very seriously.”

¹⁰

Then the Herald says: “Let those who have verbally attacked you know this day that He will place His wrath on each accuser. Each of them will be held accountable for the disrespect shown to you, the counsel they have trampled on, and the things they have written against you. This is a time, and in this time what is written in Amos 3:15 will be fulfilled.

And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the Lord.

¹⁰ Testimonies to Ministers and Gospel Workers, p. 453

God has appointed means... But if we despise and neglect these appointments and privileges, God will not work a miracle to save any of us, and we will be lost as were Judas and Satan.

“Be it known that you in the ‘houses of ivory’ have stirred the wrath of God.”

The Herald looks back at the Announcing angel, then he, Perceivous, and the Guide angel step back. The Announcing angel looks at me and then back at the white board. All the writing on the board falls to the ground, as if it were leaves. It is then I realize that all the quotes and other information had been displayed on the board. The Announcing angel turns back to me and says: “We are now going to learn about Rahab.” As he speaks, the following words appear on the board in large, capital letters: THE HOUSE OF RAHAB.

The Announcing angel continues, “We will also learn why the following was written.” As he speaks, these words appear on the white board:

**Blessed Be the Ones
who Believe Before
the Evidence Mounts**

The Announcing angel explains, “Some time before the walls of Jericho fell, its citizens mocked the Creator, the Israelite’s God, Jehovah, the heavenly Father. While this fortified city mocked God, it led an idolatrous life and worshipped the moon.

“A young woman named Rahab lived in a house built between the walls of Jericho, a wealthy city built on a hill. She had a small dwelling, yet she was able to receive visitors. Rahab was a low-life, a prostitute, who supported her parents and siblings through her sex work, giving herself to the pleasures of many men. The people of the city would watch as men visited her, both night and day.

“As she accommodated her visitors, she listened to them talk and discuss the things they had seen from the higher ground where they lived. Her wealthy clients would speak of the amazing deeds of the God of Israel. As she listened to each man admit his fear of the power of the Israelite God, a hunger for a better life grew in her heart. Each day, she would observe much through her window. However, her faith was not built on what she saw, but on what she had heard.

“When Joshua sent two young men to spy out the city, she welcomed them into her home and hid them on the roof under piles of flax. She and the men agreed that, in exchange for her protection and keeping their visit a secret, she and her family would be spared when the Israelites took the city. To help the spies escape, she got a red rope and let them down a window facing the valley. Once the spies were gone, she tied the rope to her window to mark her home as a place to be protected during the coming destruction.

“You need to understand that, spiritually speaking, Rahab was not in an ideal situation to become a believer in Israel’s true God. She was part of a depraved, pagan culture, and a citizen of a city so wicked that, like Sodom, it had come under God’s condemnation. She did not have the opportunity to benefit from the godly leadership of Moses or Joshua. However, Rahab had one asset—she had heard from the men she came in contact with that the Israelites were to be feared. She heard the stories of their escape from Egypt, the crossing of the Red Sea, their wanderings in the wilderness, and their recent victory over the Amorites. She learned enough to arrive at a correct, saving conclusion. Joshua 2:11 states:

... For the Lord your God is God in heaven above and on the earth below.

“In spite of having a limited foundation for her faith, Rahab believed that the God of heaven was the one true God. She believed before she saw the evidence—her city’s walls falling.”

The Announcing angel points back to the white board and, as he speaks, these words again appear, this time in a rich golden color:

**Blessed Be the Ones
who Believe Before
the Evidence Mounts**

The Announcing angel explains that the Father found great grace for this young Canaanite woman, as written in Hebrews 11:31.

By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

The Announcing angel also mentions that Rahab talked with her relatives, and they believed her, unlike Lot's family in Sodom. In fact, many crowded into her little home during the week that the Israelites marched around the city. The account of this is written in Joshua 6:17, 22-23.

And the city shall be accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent... But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware unto her. And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel.

The Announcing angel continues, "God had ordered the destruction of all the Midianite harlots who came into the Israelite camp while they prepared to cross the Jordan. He even destroyed by a plague the 24,000 Israelites who sinned with them (Numbers 25 and 31:15-16). But God spared the life of Rahab, a Canaanite prostitute, whom His people considered a miserable sinner, and even spared the lives of all her relatives and protected everything she had."

The Announcing angel adds, "We who serve know that those created in God's image cannot see or understand as He who sits on His throne sees." While he speaks, the following words appear on the white board:

For the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart. 1 Samuel 16:7

Now the Guide angel steps forward and the Announcing angel steps back. The Guide angel looks at the white board and, as before, all the words fall off, like leaves from a tree. All that had been written on the board is gone.

The Guide angel walks closer to me and says that he will show me a comparison between Achan and Rahab. The white board, which has always been one white board, now divides and becomes two separate white boards.

On the left board and in the top
middle is the word

On the right board and in the top
middle is the word

ACHAN

RAHAB

An Israelite soldier	A Caananite prostitute
Hid stolen things under his tent	Hid two spies on her roof
Brought death to his family and 36 Israelites	Brought life to her family and relatives
Was killed	Was not killed
His punishment became a warning “unto this day”	She became a part of the Israelite lineage “unto this day”
Was removed from Israel	Was removed from Jericho
Remembered by a heap of stones in the Valley of Trouble	Remembered in the Hall of Faith
Caused the end of his family tree	Became part of the family tree of Jesus Christ

“Achan, who belonged to the tribe of Judah, deliberately disobeyed God’s commands just as the Israelites started to see the fulfillment of God’s threats and promises. The same is happening today. Just as those in the true church are beginning to see threats and promises fulfilled and experiencing miracles, there are those who deliberately disobey not only God’s Commandments but also His new commands.”¹¹

¹¹ John 13:34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

“There are those who are spiritually filthy, reeking from their head to their feet. Yet, they wrap a clean white sheet around themselves and point with disapproval at others. They accuse of nakedness those who are clean, without the stench of sin, covered with the robe of Christ’s righteousness, because they are truthful and fulfill what God asked of them. Those who place a white sheet around themselves create fables, stories, and point an accusing finger at those who are striving to be part of God’s remnant.”

The Guide angel says that when the words naked or nudity are mentioned, those with a self-placed Puritan attitude do not comprehend what is being talked about. But these are the ones who are unable to look at a picture and understand all that it represents.

Raising his hand, the Guide angel points to the side of the room and says, “You were given a message called ‘Two Cars,’ dated March 12, 2010. Some did not understand this message.” As the words scroll I remember the following:

The Herald now states that he is to take me somewhere, along with Becky. We are now in a large, light pink-colored room. There are thousands of people dressed in many layers of clothes, including thick coats, gloves, hats and boots over their shoes. Many have back packs on their backs. They have boxes, trunks, carts and suitcases with them.

Looking at the ceiling, I notice the face of a compass without a needle. It is painted on the center of the ceiling. The north, south, and west pointers are the same length from the center. However, the east pointer is three times as long and points to the only doors in the room. There are two doors that open outwards, which form a narrow opening with barely enough room for one person to fit through.

The Signs of the Times, March 16, 1882

New truth is constantly unfolding; at every step, new and clearer light is shining upon the pathway of God’s people, that they may go onward and upward.

The doors can only be opened by a device above the doors. This device looks like a clock but does not have a face, just a single hand that moves very slowly. Above and to the left is a large see-through gold hopper. It has large, round, silver balls that shimmer. When the single hand points to the top position, the balls fall from the hopper one at a time down the track and into a container, giving power to the hand on the clock. When the single hand is almost at the top, a ball has almost reached the container and another takes its place. The single hand begins its trip around the clock again. The hopper now has very few balls left. When the last ball goes through the mechanism, the doors will open for a very short time and then close, never to be opened again. Those that do not go through remain in the room forever.

Becky and I begin telling the people that the balls are almost gone, that the doors will soon be open and they need to get ready to go through. We explain that they need to leave their boxes, suitcases, trunks, and layers of clothes or they will not fit through the doorway. However, we are ignored and many turn away from us and form into groups. Many make fun of us and laugh. Some of the groups have a man who becomes a leader. He climbs on top of some of the boxes to speak to the large groups of people, teaching them of a grand plan he has. He instructs that if they listen to him, he will show them how they can leave the room. Some of the men are saying that the people will be saved by listening to them, but they need to contribute some of their goods to them to help in preparing others to be saved. They state that the cost to leave is great but soon they will have their freedom if they trust in what they are taught.

Some of the groups have the idea of each holding a box, suitcase, or trunk and running toward the doors as soon as they open. Even though we told them they would not fit through with their baggage, they do not listen or believe. Other groups are taught that it is the brotherly thing to carry another brother while that one carries a box, suitcase or trunk. We again attempt to show them that the opening is only large enough for a single person to fit through, that there is no room for anyone

to bring their personal belongings. We again explain that the doors will be open for only a very short time and then will close. All of the many groups have someone teaching that they will be alright and will get through.

As Becky and I teach the people, we get rid of our personal belongings. Then we notice that a few others begin doing the same. However, there are others who rush to collect or sell the things we have discarded. We keep glancing at the clock mechanism and know there are but a few balls left. We again tell people to dispose of their belongings because the doors will be opening very soon. However, they laugh and make fun of us. Feeling sadness for them, we head for the doorway. A small group of us stand at the threshold and hum the song "Just as I Am." I turn and notice the other groups are engrossed in what the other men have taught them.

The last ball now leaves the hopper. As it rolls along the track, the mechanism changes into a beautiful blue color. It drops into the holder and a voice without description is heard saying, "Because you are faithful in the smallest of things, I grant unto you the greatest of things. Enter into all I have created for My faithful beloved." The doors now open and one at a time we walk through. The other groups that were left behind notice the open doorway and run toward it but cannot get through because of their baggage. Some frantically try to dispose of their belongings, but the doors now begin to close. I hear their screams and cries. The doors are closing and will never open again. Now we notice that each in our small group is glowing with a bright light around them.

I have been holding Becky with my left hand and now someone takes my right hand. I turn to see the Herald. He smiles at me and says to hold tightly to Becky's hand. We all turn, walk through a wall and now stand in a corridor. Calling me by my heavenly name, the Herald looks at Becky and me and says, "What you have just seen and experienced has a deeper meaning. Reach whom you can, but above all get ready yourselves for the time to exit is short, before those that will be sealed are sealed. Those that want to leave, want nothing from where they came. Those that leave will leave what they have,

for they have all waiting for them. Be faithful and keep an eye on the clock.

The Guide angel explains that those who walk through the very narrow doors are those who are willing to leave behind everything of this world. When God instructs people to get rid of everything—to leave all sins behind—He expects them to understand that those who try to wear “layers of clothing” will not fit through the doors that lead to eternal life.

However, there are those who choose to keep wearing their “layers of clothing.” As a result, they are filthy, and their stench is great. They take a white sheet, wrap it around themselves, and walk in their own self-righteousness.¹²

“For those who do not understand, true Seventh-day Adventist believers—God’s remnant church—are likened to the Israelites. But these disobedient ones in their self-placed sheet of unrighteousness are as Achan. The individuals who compose the ‘houses of ivory,’ as well as all their possessions, will be destroyed. Not only will they lose the earthly treasures they have coveted and stolen, but they will lose their hoped-for eternal life. The leaders of each family will bring upon themselves and their children a horrible death, and all will lose eternal life.

“Rahab, a Canaanite heathen who worked as a prostitute and lived in Jericho, provided for her parents, siblings, and other relatives. She lived in a very humble shelter within the walls of Jericho. It had a small window where she could look out and observe travelers coming and going. But there, in her little shelter, she would serve many men. Her home was in an area where other people could see men come

¹² Manuscript Releases, Vol. 21, p. 298

Self and self-righteousness are as filthy rags, yet they cling to them and will not receive the garments of Christ’s righteousness. Christ says of these unfaithful stewards, “Ye have not honored Me in receiving My messengers; ye have not honored Me with your substance. Ye did it not unto Me. The opportunity has come and gone and thus stands your record in the great book of account.”

and go. High above her, in another part of Jericho, was where the very wealthy lived. Living and serving as she did, she was considered inferior, the lowest of all.

"As men would visit her, she would inquire about the Israelites' escape from Egypt and being led by a man named Moses. She heard them tell about the Red Sea dividing and the large company crossing on dry ground. She heard how they traveled for many years, yet their clothes and shoes never wore out. She marveled that every day the Israelites would find a small, white food on the ground (manna). Every sixth day they would gather and save it for the following day that they called the Sabbath. She loved the stories she heard.

"As she listened to these stories, she grew to believe in the Israelites' God. Then, God tested her. In faith she accepted the spies' request for shelter, even at the risk of her and her family's life.¹³ This required her to deliberately lie, not only to the guards but to the king himself. Her tremendous faith was based on the stories she had heard. As a result, God not only spared Rahab's life and the lives of all her relatives, but He protected all her earthly goods from destruction. He not only forgave her sins, but also gave her a place of honor among the Israelites. In keeping with His promise, God found in Rahab one whom He could trust. Of Rahab, it could be written: Blessed was the one who believed before she saw any tangible evidence.

"God blessed not only Rahab, a prostitute, but also Ruth, a Moabite heathen, by incorporating them into His chosen people. He also made both of them ancestors of King David and of His Son, Jesus.

"Rahab and Ruth's sinful genealogy culminated with Mary, whose purity made her their opposite. Mary had never been with a man, but she birthed Jesus, and by His perfect life, Jesus interrupted the long

¹³ The Review and Herald, September 16, 1862

God will test and prove his people... We must overcome through trials and sufferings, as Jesus overcame. We must not shun the cross or the suffering part of religion. The language of the heart should be, Let me know the fellowship of the sufferings of Christ. Let me suffer with him that I may reign with him.

record of sinfulness. He showed that humans can live blameless lives in spite of their sinful genealogy, like the background of Rahab and Ruth.”

The Herald walks to the front of the classroom and points to the white board, as if to say that this part of the class is over. As he points to the white board, it slides down the wall and dissolves into water, which is absorbed into the floor.

The Herald says that now he is to show me something else and asks me, and all the other angels present, to go somewhere with him. I raise my right hand and instantly find myself standing along a large stream that has many trees on each side.

In the distance, I see the ruins of many destroyed and abandoned buildings. The Herald says that to understand the future, sometimes we need to be reminded of the past. Sometimes we forget that we have been told what tomorrow brings and need to be reminded about it.¹⁴

“You were given a message you called ‘Final Events and the First Supper’ dated December 12, 2012. This message is no different today. There are those who will try to stop you from serving as God’s messenger. What is not clearly understood is the reason why. Those who condemn you strive with their agenda, because they are controlled by Satan. But it also needs to be understood that God will destroy those who talk and create damaging statements about His messenger.”

The Herald and I walk over to one of the trees. He points to the ground and out of the dirt along the bank appears a type of recliner,

¹⁴ Manuscript Releases, Vol. 8, p. 413

The Lord does not repeat things that are of no great consequence.

Publishing Ministry, p. 175

Again and again I have been shown that the past experiences of God’s people are not to be counted as dead facts... The record is to be kept in mind, for history will repeat itself.

but as before, it is all made of water. He invites me to sit down and lean back. He points toward the large stream and from it I watch as a large sheet of water comes up.

The Herald says, "You need to remember the message in the dream called, 'Final Events and the First Supper.' After reading this short portion, everyone should read the complete dream and remember its importance."

He points to the wall of water and words slowly begin to appear in the middle of the wall. As I read, the words move up the wall of water and as they reach the top, the words simply fall off the back side.

The Herald and I ascend higher into the air. It is Sabbath morning, and we see black smoke coming from many Seventh-day Adventist churches around the world. At the same time, I notice that some churches are not harmed. I see many who meet in small companies to worship God in the proper way. Many are home churches. Also, churches of other faiths are unharmed because they do not have the light yet.

I am now taken to a large body of water that looks like an ocean of pure glass. I suddenly realize that Jesus is standing next to me. He calls me by my heavenly name, points to the dark blue sky, and instructs that I record these words for all to read. The words are each a dark gold with a bright white edging.

**Blessed Be the Ones
who Believe Before
the Evidence Mounts**

I turn and notice that wherever I look in the clear water, the words are perfectly reflected, as if in a mirror, yet the letters are not upside down. No matter where I look, I see His message clearly and perfectly. Jesus now asks how many wait for a sign before they will believe His messages. For many, their final proof will come in the blink of an eye. For these it will be too late. Jesus becomes quiet, looks down and back up, then says, "As I have asked many times before, will I find faith? Will I find faith before the evidence mounts?" Jesus takes my right hand,

and as we begin to walk on the water, the words are always in front of us. As we walk, Jesus reveals that the faith He has asked of many, He sees in so few. He says that many are called, but few are chosen; many are called, but few choose. He shares how God has sent many messages through prophets. Yet they have been hated, some killed, lied about, and their messages quickly dismissed by most.

The dream changes and we are now walking on one of the streets of gold in heaven. It is the same street where I walked with Jesus in my dream, "A View of Heaven." Jesus shares that it was just "yesterday" that He walked along this street with me, promised that He would heal me, and asked that I share His messages. He explains how Satan came in and tried to destroy the messages, and how I fell and asked for forgiveness. He explains that He lifted me back up and again placed His mantle on me. He reminds me of how the critics quickly spread negative comments about me and how the church leadership quickly dismissed the messages I shared.

Jesus stops and reminds me that before I was conceived, my name Earnest, which means truth, had been chosen by God, as well as my role as a messenger for His Church. He explains that I am to serve as Elijah did in calling people to repentance. He says that I am also to serve as John the Baptist did and to give rebuke when instructed to. Just as John the Baptist prepared a people for His first coming, I am to prepare a people for His Second Coming.

We begin walking again, and Jesus shares the following. He has asked if He will find faith when He returns. Many of God's prophets have been asked to do things that others are never asked to do. These are signs of faith. Moses, Abraham, Ezekiel, Isaiah, Hosea, Elijah, and John the Baptist are some of the prophets who were asked to show faith. Jesus says that I have also shown faith by faithfully sharing God's messages, which include rebukes.

We stop again, and Jesus turns to me and stresses that those who speak and take actions against God's prophets, those who trample on their messages and spread lies and false

accusations, will stand to receive His wrath. Soon His wrath will be poured out upon the face of the earth.

The Herald points to the wall of water, and it falls back into the stream. The Herald says, "As has happened before, there are those who are used by Satan, and it is important to understand that a sifting is necessary. Those who see great value in ivory are also blinded by the riches of gold, silver, diamonds, and precious jewels. But the Father sees those who lay up treasures in heaven. He assuredly also sees those who place ivory high on their shelf of priorities.

"Just as Achan was destroyed, along with his family and all that belonged to him, the Father on His throne has seen the accusations made against you, His messenger. He has made a solemn vow to destroy all of those who have risen up against you. To those individuals, the story of Achan is a reminder that they have not been marked with God's special mark, but with the word 'guilty.' They have been marked to receive God's wrath.

"In another message called, 'Two Cars' and dated March 12, 2010, you were shown something that many have not understood." He points again toward the large stream, and up from the stream rises a large wall of water. When he points to it, words slowly begin to appear in the middle. While I read, the words move up the wall and as they reach the top, they simply fall off the back side.

My dream changes again and I instantly find myself outdoors and observing from above at an angle. I see several men remove their black robes and place them in a large washing machine. They add several gallons of laundry detergent and several gallons of bleach. After what seems a few minutes they remove the robes and discuss that they are not white enough. They decide to wash them again, adding several packages of white dye. After a few minutes they remove them and discuss that they still are not white enough. They decide to spray them all white with a cloth spray paint. Then they apply a large golden seven to the front of each robe and put them on as well as blue and silver sashes around their neck.

Next the men walk over and face a giant peach, then turn toward many people who bow and kneel in front of them. Many

repeatedly chant, "Teach us, oh enlightened ones, for we listen and you will tell us what we are to do." I now rise further into the air and see the men again face the giant peach. Turning to the right, I see a large rock come down and smash the giant peach. The rock disappears and I see what looks like many small pieces of burning coal fall from the air and burn up the area where the peach was. The peach as well as all the men and those that kneeled are gone.

The Herald, who has been holding my hand the whole time, calls me by my heavenly name and says that what I just witnessed could happen, but we must understand that He who sits on the throne and knows all to no end knows what would be best, and He might not allow this to occur.

The Herald points again to the wall of water and it falls back into the stream. He says, "Patience has not existed in the lives of many. Jesus has asked many times, 'Will I find faith when I return?' All that has been observed and said causes the Father to weep greatly. It grieves Him to think that there are some who still doubt and want to believe those who misconstrue and point out accusations. There are many examples of times when God has tested the faith of selected individuals. Many come forward and proclaim, 'I am here for you to use me,' but when God gives them a task and asks them do what He is asking, they change their mind. They cannot be used.

"However, regarding those in the 'houses of ivory,' God has taken great offense with the way they have treated His property. The items Achan stole belonged to God. The statements that have been made about the character of God's messenger and His ministry are the same as what Achan stole. Those who have stolen the credibility of the Father's messenger will receive His wrath."

The Herald looks down and all is quiet. Then, he looks back up with a very solemn look on his face and tells me that in the "houses of ivory" are those who will come out, place a box on the ground, and step on it. They will proceed to proclaim that none should even consider the warnings, reproofs, instructions, and counsel given in this message. They will point out errors of those who walk with Jesus and follow a map that God has instructed His chosen ones to tread on. The Herald explains that, like in the "houses of ivory" and throughout history,

there have always been those who rise up, send out false information, and point an accusing finger at God's messengers. They point and laugh at God's prophets. They ridicule, as did those who criticized Noah while he built the ark. Then, after the door of the ark was closed, they stood outside laughing at Noah and his family. They picked up rocks and threw them at the door, while they laughed and ridiculed him.¹⁵

The Herald walks over and places his hands on my shoulders. He calls me by my heavenly name and says: "Here is a short quote taken from what God instructed His messenger to write. It appears in volume 1 of Selected Messages, page 67."

But has the word of the Lord failed? Never! It should be remembered that the promises and threatenings of God are alike conditional.

"Notice that what God promises and what He threatens is the same. On those who doubt, gossip, and post negative statements to steal the credibility of His messenger, God has said He will pour out His wrath. What He says, He will do.

"Know that those who walk proudly speaking about you, His messenger, and stealing your credibility as His messenger, will receive His wrath. To those who dwell in the 'houses of ivory,' who have spoken and posted their falsehoods, God has made a promise, as well as a threat. Know and believe that God has placed upon their forehead a mark that says 'GUILTY.' The destroying angel will visit them and their children. They will receive a great portion of the Father's wrath, just like Achan and those left outside the ark."

¹⁵ The Review and Herald, July 6, 1886

We shall receive the most fierce opposition from those who oppose the law of God. But, like the builders of the walls of Jerusalem, we should not be diverted and hindered from our work by reports, by messengers desiring discussion or controversy, or by intimidating threats, the publication of falsehoods, or any of the devices Satan may instigate. Our answer should be, We are engaged in a great work, and we cannot come down.

The Herald steps back and Perceivous comes to stand in front of me. She asks for my hand, because she wants to take me to a very special place she enjoys. She says, "This is a place I visit quite often." I hold up my hand and rise from the very comfortable recliner. Now it dissolves back into the ground to become part of the stream again.

As we slowly lift off the ground, I look down at the place we were, but do not recognize it. I look back up and see that we are going higher and higher. Soon we are up so high that I can see the earth below me. I feel a special warmth on my back, yet I know that where I am there is no air to breathe, and it should be very cold. I should not be able to exist in this place. From my perspective, I see the whole planet and the moon close to it. It is a view unlike any telescope provides. Perceivous tells me how much she enjoys coming here and just observing this wonderful view.

Perceivous holds my right hand, and I notice that behind me are the Herald, the Announcing angel, the Guide angel, and a countless number of other angels. It is then that I wonder whether God has sent all the angels away while He laments, mourns, cries, and sobs over those He loves more than we are able to comprehend.

Perceivous says, "As I listen to you ponder things of God's divinity, it should be understood that with Him, He is the source of all love. With Him is the difficult, burdensome, and arduous task of destroying those He loves. These will be ones that He knows will not be happy in heaven. He knows it is now time to destroy those who are walking and striving as Achan did."

Perceivous continues, "Understand that I look down at this very earth He created, the same earth that He loves so much. His love is so great for those He created in His image, that He allowed His Son, His only Son who always sat next to Him, to come to this earth, and be sacrificed for all those He had created. All He asks is that each will believe on Him.

"Understand that what I see, He sees. It is with His eyes that He sees an earth He created, and on it He put beings unlike those anywhere else in the universe. Now He must destroy some who are made in His

image. He must now remove that breath of life—the part of Himself that He gave each one at their creation.”

Perceivous places her other hand on top of mine and explains, “In my case, I only know this earth, because when sin entered, I was created to assist those who would be procreated. Unlike all those assembled here, I do not know about things that occurred from what you would call time in the beginning. I was not there when the one called Truth was made to stand and observe the creation of the first angel. I was not there when Truth would stand to defend the honor and integrity of God.

“But I come here, because this is the place that I have called home. My heart is here with all whom I have helped to take that first breath at their birth. I was created to be with each one when they fall, to wipe the tears from their eyes, and wrap my comforting arms around them.

“Understand that I wrap my arms around each one; I wipe the tears from their eyes; I pick up the ones who fall, and am present when they take their first breath. It is the Father who does all this through me, and much more. Remember, because of sin He cannot do it Himself, but through me He can be with each one all the time.”

Perceivous becomes quiet, as if trying to keep from crying. Her soft voice and her soothing words speak of the great love the Father has for each of us. She speaks again, “This is why it is so hard for God. It is about His anger over what He has seen; it is about the constant refusal of those who show no interest in doing what He has commanded; it is knowing that the very ones He talked about and planned for before the earth’s foundations were built, refuse to do what He asks. They refuse to do His will. Instead, they do their own will. It is about seeing the sinful things the Seventh-day Adventist organization is doing.”

Perceivous turns and stands in front of me. Taking both my hands, she smiles, calls me by my heavenly name, and says, “You old man who was created, named Truth, and called to serve: It is with great angst that the Creator sobs and feels a great and deep dread, a great anxiety, and a grave concern for the condition of all humanity—those He created in His image. He weeps because He is tremendously concerned about every individual on this earth.

"It is with tremendous angst that God, knowing who you are, how and why you were created, and the fact that you serve truthfully down to your very core, sees what the 'houses of ivory' have written and published. Directly guided by Satan, they involve many others who do not realize who is really driving them to commit unpardonable sins against those God has called. It is because of them that He agonizes, because He knows it is time to punish. We who serve, as we observe and understand the seriousness and eternal consequences of speaking and publishing false reports, find that there is only one word to describe what the 'houses of ivory' have done: UNBELIEVABLE!"

Perceivous lets go of my hands, then turns and faces the view of the earth with the moon in orbit around it. We both can make out the small details of clouds over different parts of the earth. I know those areas are receiving rain, snow, or some other form of strong weather activity. In some places there are tornadoes or hurricanes; in other areas there is flooding, and in still other parts of the world there is unbearable heat.

Perceivous turns her head, looks at me, calls me by my heavenly name, and says, "I am to show you one more thing that will happen soon. You have already seen that there are several things that will happen immediately. But remember that your time is different from what truly is. The signs are all in place, and those who are evil will remain evil and will receive God's condemnation. Each one will receive a specific, measured portion of God's wrath. Those who are ignorant will be punished, but those who have had great light will receive a great portion of His wrath."

Perceivous continues, "Soon, Jesus will leave the Most Holy Place. Then He will prepare Himself to receive those who are His. However, before this, a time unlike any will occur." She turns and looks toward the earth. "Soon, very soon, an event will occur that will take many on earth by surprise. The darkest time of earth will come very soon, 'at midnight,' as if announcing a new, bright spring morning. The surface of the ground will shake with force and crack open in many places all around the world. Specific individuals will quickly come up from the ground where they have been sleeping the sleep of death. They will not come up dirty from the soil of the earth; neither will they appear aged, handicapped, or decrepit. They will also come from the depths

of the seas and from places no one but a marking angel would have marked as a resting place.

“Soon, many will observe this partial resurrection. He who holds the keys to death will raise a select group of people, those who have died in the faith of the third angel’s message since the time when Jesus began to serve in the Most Holy Place. Those who are raised served Jesus in their life of giving.

“Some will say that Ellen White walks again. William Miller is seen speaking. James White and Uriah Smith are seen speaking, observing, and wondering how long they rested. Those who are included will have believed in the third angel’s message and given all in faith, believing before the evidence mounted. They slept for a short period of time, waiting to see that great blessed hope, that spectacle they had talked about their whole life. They have been raised to stand alongside the group that served without seeing death, those who will have a song to sing. That song will be a message about the events they experienced and the trials they endured.

“At the same time that the group of righteous is raised in this partial resurrection, another unique group will rise to endure great angst. This group will include those who opposed, falsely accused, lied about, and spread corrupt comments about Jesus. Those who tortured and crucified Him will be brought back to life, even though they died about 2000 years ago. The worst opposers of God and His people, even if they lived hundreds of years ago, will be brought back to life. They will gaze in wonder at the things that man invented after their death. Some will immediately want to become great world leaders and will join hands with Satan.¹⁶

¹⁶ Daniel 12:1-3 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation [even] to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame [and] everlasting contempt. And

“The spectacle of these who have been raised for the blessed hope, will be for some a time to shelter their eyes from the things that are seen. Those who have looked forward to this moment will be those who have had their eyes focused on the eastern sky, each searching for their Deliverer.”

Perceivous raises her hand, and when she points toward the earth, I see appearing what looks like very clear letters. She tells me that God’s messenger, Ellen White, was instructed to write the following words regarding what would take place. I read the following in the sky:

All who have died in the faith of the third angel’s message come forth from the tomb glorified, to hear God’s covenant of peace with those who have kept His law. “They also which pierced Him” (Revelation 1:7), those that mocked and derided Christ’s dying agonies, and the most violent opposers of His truth and His people, are raised to behold Him in His glory and to see the honor placed upon the loyal and obedient. The Great Controversy, p. 637

Perceivous adds, “The wicked who come up from the grave—those who mocked, tortured, and killed Jesus—will agonize as they witness His brilliant glory. The faithful individuals will come from the grave glorified—physically perfected. They will be rested and ready to accept the gift of His promise—everlasting life. Those select, chosen ones went to their rest believing in the third angel’s message. They believed before they had the mounting evidence. Seeing them will be an encouragement to the other faithful living at that time.”

Perceivous lowers her hand and as she does, the words slowly disappear. She says, “For a brief time these two special groups will walk the earth once again. Both groups will observe the things on earth and the ruin and contempt that Satan has spread during his reign on this planet. In the name of the Creator, the faithful will testify

they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

regarding what transpired before their sleep of death. They will speak the truth about their Creator and about the great deceptions of Satan. They will share God's promises and the decisions they made in spite of Satan's efforts to deceive them. They will repeat what God said to Adam and Eve—that disobedience results in death. They will witness to the fact that they fell under sin and received death as a result of sin. With joy and gratitude, they will share about the promise God made that whoever believes in His Son will receive eternal life. They will testify that God is fair and always keeps His promises. These select few raised in this partial resurrection will present evidence against Satan and against those who have followed him like a dog. Those raised in that partial resurrection who followed and obeyed Satan will realize that they have chosen to serve the one who Jesus conquered on the cross.

“Those in the partial resurrection will stand beside those who have had a special mark written on their forehead, only visible to angels. They will be those who live like Jesus and show that it is possible for individuals to stop sinning. There will be 144,000 individuals across the earth who will have that special mark on their forehead and follow Jesus throughout eternity. This numbered group, along with those resurrected in the partial resurrection, will stand to watch Jesus return to earth—a promise kept, the blessed hope fulfilled. As they look to the sky, they resemble bright, welcoming beacons. They are the ones who hear God's voice speak the day and hour when Jesus will return to earth. Throughout the world, both groups will shout exultant hallelujahs because their Deliverer comes. As these groups look forward to that day and hour, their eyes are focused on the eastern sky, not wanting to miss a moment of the arrival of Jesus, the one they have called their Savior.”

Perceivous raises her hand and again points to clear letters. She tells me that God's messenger also wrote the following words.

Soon we heard the voice of God like many waters, which gave us the day and hour of Jesus' coming. The living saints, 144,000 in number, knew and understood the voice, while the wicked thought it was thunder and an earthquake. ... As God spoke the day and the hour of Jesus' coming, and delivered the everlasting covenant to His people, He spoke one sentence, and then paused, while the words were rolling through the earth... It

was awfully solemn. At the end of every sentence the saints shouted, "Glory! Hallelujah!" Their countenances were lighted up with the glory of God, and they shone with glory as did the face of Moses when he came down from Sinai. The wicked could not look upon them for the glory. Early Writings, pp. 14, 34

Perceivous lowers her hand and, as before, the words slowly disappear. She says, "Those who chose Satan and allowed him to deceive them are unable to look up at Jesus as He arrives. Their fear is unlike any they have ever experienced. They look for places to hide from the brightness of His coming.

"As Jesus appears over the earth, His trumpet sounds. When He speaks, the ground shakes and from all over the world, the remainder of the righteous come up from their resting place, which a marking angel has been guarding. They rise to a new vitality. Their degraded bodies are now changed into perfect ones. They rise to everlasting life, now to receive their eternal reward. A grand reunion during a week of travel to heaven will signal the beginning of a celebration that will last a thousand years.

"None of those who followed Satan will be resurrected to meet Jesus, and the brightness of His coming destroys all the living wicked. Satan and his angels will be forced to roam the destroyed earth for a millennium, after which fire will come down from heaven to permanently destroy them. Sin and death will also be destroyed forever."

As Perceivous ends her talk, I suddenly hear the countless number of angels who have been behind us, listening quietly; break out with a united shout of praise. I turn to look at this vast array of angels and realize that each was individually created by God. Each chose to be faithful to the Creator. I know that it would be easier to count the stars in the galaxy than to number all the angels gathered here. I have heard scientists say that there is no sound in outer space. That thought makes me laugh as I hear the Herald strike a note, and more angels than can be counted sing a song far more glorious than the Hallelujah Chorus.

THE GREAT WALKWAY

June 25, 2019

By Ernie Knoll

In my dream, I am walking along a shoreline with many small rocks, instead of beautiful white sand. The water is rough, and the waves look muddy. It is not a bright, sunny day, but overcast and somewhat cool.

I look up and behind me and see no one. I am wondering why I need to be here in this area where it is not easy to walk. The weather is not pleasant, and the view is not that nice. And over my shoulder there is a large, heavy bag that is worn and the wide strap is frayed. Inside are many rolled up scrolls. Another bag hangs over my other shoulder. It is enormous, very heavy, and closed so that the scrolls cannot be seen. I know I had agreed to carry these bags and that the open bag consists of the many messages that I have shared as instructed. The closed bag contains private messages that were only to be shared with specific individuals. All that is required of me is to deliver the messages.

As I walk along, I have been looking down at the many rocks. Some are the size of softballs. When I stop and look behind me, I realize I have walked a great distance. I have walked through many heavy rainstorms with lightning. In some areas, strong winds blew; and in others, great hailstones fell. Thick ice and snow were still on the ground in other places. In addition to the heavy bags I carried, I remember how I kept going along the rocky shoreline through very difficult times. I turn around and continue along the shoreline. I constantly look down to avoid tripping, glancing up to see where I am going, and looking at the body of water and the storms at sea.

I glance ahead and notice, still far away from me, what appears to be someone sitting on something. I know it will take some time to get there, and the walk will not get easier. The closed bag continues to get heavier with other scrolls—private messages that I must deliver. The open bag does not get scrolls as often.

After much time and distance, I get closer to whoever is sitting and looking out over the rough, stormy sea. The person sits on a very ornate bench. It is very bright, as if light shines from it. I notice the

individual is brighter than the bench and seems to cause the area to be bright as well.

As I finally approach the individual, I recognize the Herald and greet him. Calling me by my heavenly name, he says he was sent with instructions about a message I am to prepare. Walking over to the open bag I carry, he places a scrolled message inside. I tell him how sorry I am that it took me so long to get there. I explain that the shoreline is rocky, the weather bad, and the bags very heavy.¹

The Herald smiles at me, and I see his dimples. Placing his hands on my shoulders, he explains, "The straps may be touching your shoulders, but you do not carry the bags." He tells me to look on both sides behind me. When I do, I notice two, very large angels supporting the bottom of each bag in the palm of their hand, as if the bags were weightless. The Herald reminds me, "You already know that you never have or ever will be asked to carry more than you can bear. Even though a little rain must fall to help with growth, your walk has been a very short, pleasant stroll." Pointing behind me, he states, "Look with clarity of eyes where you came from." When I look behind me this time, I see a white, sandy shoreline covered with beautiful rose petals. Many birds fly and sing in the blue sky, and the clear waves move gently. The Herald reassures me that as God's messenger, I am always cared for.

Then the Herald says, "There is something you must understand." He asks me to sit down on the comfortable bench made of water. It is filled with constantly moving rose petals with a wonderful fragrance that reminds me of a rose garden. As I sit, the two angels continue to support the constantly increasing weight of my bags.

The Herald continues, "To begin, the message I am to share with you will explain about the many who pray for you and how I was tested.

¹ Manuscript Releases, Vol. 16, p. 151

I am feeling at times great weariness. I have carried heavy burdens. I have had to bear very plain testimonies to others. I have written many private testimonies to different ones, then to keep my writings up has been no little tax to me.

Then, so all can fully understand, I am to share with you who we serve and what happened when our Creator and Savior arose and walked out from the tomb. What happened after that is not understood.”

He begins by stating, “Our Father in heaven is fully aware of those who have a negative attitude toward you as His messenger.² Even those who read the criticisms are led by demonic agents who have taken up the banner carried by Satan and the angels that fell with him. Those who seek information posted in emails and websites that discredit you, and those who pass on that information cause doubt and discredit the Father’s messenger. They need to seriously consider: Do their actions bring others to Jesus, or do they confuse and lead people away from Him? Do they bring glory and honor to His name, or do they gain personal notoriety from what they share and post?

“All the critics need to think about the importance of these words: The messages encourage many and bring them closer to the Father. The messages turn hearts closer to Jesus. Many constantly pray for you as His messenger, your wife Becky, and others who assist For My People Ministry. Many pray that its critics will confess and give up their evil ways. No one has been able to prove error in any of the messages.

“As I have stated before, I, the one you call the Herald, am just a messenger. The heavenly Father will now personally and directly address the critics with His questions.”

The Herald stands, immediately kneels, and bows his head. As I look up, I notice the birds have stopped flying, as if suspended in the air. The ocean surf is still. Nothing happens, as if time stopped.

² Psalm 94:9-10 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see? He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

Next, I hear the distinct rumble of thunder rolling through the sky and feel a very pleasant, warm breeze. A sweet aroma fills the air. And then in the distance is the sound of a powerful rain. Closer to me is the sound of a gentle rain. But closer yet, a sweet peace surrounds me like a fog. Yet the sky is a clear, beautiful blue. The birds remain suspended but move their heads, as if looking around.

I hear the Father's voice in a way that I have heard before. It is not forceful but expresses constant love and peace, gentleness, and kindness. With tremendous patience, He instructs: "Messenger, record these words and share them with My people and with those who find fault with you. I ask all to ponder the questions I will ask. I also ask the critics to resolve the issues that have resulted from their wrong actions. I seek an answer from each one, because so many are praying for My messenger and My ministry—the ministry I have called For My People—because it is for My people.

"Whereas I have received many supplications in spoken and silent prayers; whereas some have prayed with sincere concern, tear-filled eyes, and burdened hearts; whereas they have come to Me through My Son, Jesus; whereas many pray to Me regarding My messenger Earnest and Becky his wife who serves by his side, as well as the ones I have placed on his right side and the one I have placed on his left side; whereas there are many hearts burdened for the ministry that I established and named For My People—I now ask the following questions and expect a full response from each of you.

"Do you think I do not hear your prayers? Do you think I ignore your prayers? Do you doubt, thinking that I do not watch every step My messenger takes? Do you not realize I have assigned him many tasks? Not all are given the same tasks he has been given. I do not expect as much from others as I require of him. Do you refuse to believe that I am always watching him? Do you not understand that if he were doing something other than what I instruct and expect him to do, that I would stop him? Since the foundations of Earth were laid, there have been many times when I stopped those who were not serving the way I instructed. I would stop My messenger if he persisted in sin and did not grow spiritually.

"Therefore, I ask each to ponder: If I find that My messenger is still worthy to serve Me, where does the fault lie? Is it not with the ones I

have marked GUILTY, because they serve Satan, the one who once stood next to My throne and rebelled against Me?"

There is a short moment of silence, as if to allow time for understanding. The same voice speaks again, this time addressing the Herald. "You were instructed to vindicate Whom you serve. You were given a message to deliver to My messenger to share with My people. Review the times when you served as a witness and watched specific events take place, beginning with the fall of Lucifer until the death of My Son Jesus."

All becomes quiet again. Suddenly, the water continues to move, and the birds begin to fly and sing a song.

The Herald rises and stands in front of me. He holds three glass tablets in his hands. He says, "This is the same message I was given in the message you shared called 'Love and Rebuke.' This is a message for all who will accept it and be willing to hear."

The tablet says, "Let him who rides dismount and prostrate before the Lord of hosts, the Creator of the universe, He who came to be created. Bow before your Master and confess your sins, so all will hear of your rebellion. A message was sent to a chosen messenger and you denied your Lord's ear and convinced others to turn away. Repent now and ask for forgiveness, so the Father will hear and turn His face toward you. Ask this through and in the name of His Son. Kneel and confess your sins, lest the streams and rivers dry up and the horse that drinks dies, lest you walk the face of the earth and every ear turns away from you as the words you speak fall like rocks from your mouth. Repent lest the Lord God spews you out of His mouth as boiling seawater.

"Let him that holds the keys to the vault repent for the evil he has done and spoken against Me and My servant. Let him prostrate himself before the Master Key Maker, ask for forgiveness and walk no more in the ways of your errors. Let him confess before all of misconstruing what he knows is truth, as he has been shown. Let him confess before all, lest the keys be knocked from his hand and placed in the hands of another.

“Let this person humble himself before the Lord of truth for speaking errors. Let this person acknowledge a proud boasting walk and ask for humility. Let this person admit his fault of using a tongue that speaks against truth, lest that tongue be cut off and he walks the earth dumb.

“Let all who have spoken evil against the message and messenger I have sent prostrate themselves before the throne of God. Ask for forgiveness in the name of His Son. Let them admit fault, take up their cross, and follow the path of Jesus. Let them do this before the book is closed and the name is not written in the book.”

The Herald lays the three tablets down. He tells me that the Father is the Source of all love and wants none to be lost. With a heart of such love, He wants each of those who has sinned, each who has a mark of GUILTY written upon their forehead, to come to Him and kneel at His throne. He asks each one to confess and repent. Then, after confessing before the Father, each individual is to publicly confess the wrong they have committed. Confessing only to the Father, and not openly in the hearing of all will not be acceptable.

Now the Herald holds out another glass tablet. He says, “To those who write things against what I have shared, I repeat what is written in 1 John 4, verses 1, 2, and 3. I attest to these words.”

Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

The Herald continues, “From these sacred words it is to be clearly understood that Jesus came to Earth as a human. He left behind all His heavenly powers. His power came as a result of asking His heavenly Father for it, just as earthly humans can ask and receive it. An individual who believes this is of God.

"It is necessary to understand that a spirit of Satan cannot and will not state this. Individuals with a spirit of Satan claim that Jesus was not born as an ordinary human. They believe that on Earth Jesus still possessed all the power He had in heaven, and that while on Earth, He did everything through His own power. Such an individual is not of God, but serves Satan and has his spirit.

"I stand before all and, as before, I will state once again: I confess that Jesus Christ came in the flesh. With my testimony and my witness to all that I have seen, I do stand before my Creator, the Father, the Holy Spirit, and all of His created beings throughout the universe. I openly and without reservation declare with my voice, Yes, Jesus Christ, Son of the Father, came in the flesh."

The Herald lays the tablet down and continues, "As a true witness, I will restate what I have observed. I stand as a witness before my Father, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit whom I serve, and before you, named both Truth and Earnest. As God's messenger, you will share my validated statement about the God we angels serve."

The Herald walks to the water's edge and holds out his hand. A large screen of water appears. He begins to speak and, as he does, the following words are displayed on the screen.

"I watched as Lucifer in heaven disagreed with the Father and wanted to be equal with Jesus.

"I watched as Lucifer and the angels who believed him were cast to Earth.

"I watched as Lucifer brought sin into the world.

"I watched as the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit discussed the plan to save Their created beings. I saw such love that the Father would permit Jesus to temporarily leave His place on His throne.

"I watched as it was decided that Jesus would come to Earth as a created being. Even though Jesus created, now He would become One of the created. Jesus, the Creator, became that which had been created in His own image. He came into a sinful world as our Example. He could have sinned, but He chose not to sin.

"I watched as Jesus said goodbye to the Father, and the Holy Spirit placed Him in the womb as a seed. He was placed in a pure, undefiled womb that had never been touched.

"I watched and noticed the silence in heaven because Jesus no longer sat on His throne next to the Father.

"I watched as the Father saw the throne of Jesus empty and longed for the day when He would return.

"I watched as Jesus grew in that virgin womb.

"I watched when the day arrived, and no one would give Jesus a place to be born.

"I watched as all beings throughout the universe witnessed the birth of Jesus.

"I watched as many cared for Jesus whose name in prophecy was Emmanuel (God with us).

"I watched as Jesus grew and learned to walk.

"I watched as Jesus would fall and get hurt.

"I watched as heavenly angels protected Jesus, but at times their hands were stayed.

"I watched as Jesus grew into a young Man.

"I watched as Jesus was baptized and the Holy Spirit descended upon Him.

"I watched as the Holy Spirit sent Jesus to the desert, where Satan tempted Him.

"I watched as Jesus taught, healed, and performed other miracles.

"I watched as many followed Jesus and some accepted Him as the Messiah.

"I watched as Jesus was captured and accused by evil agents who wanted to destroy the Son of God. I was ready and waiting for one word to deliver my Master from the ones who beat Him.

"I watched as human beings mocked Jesus and forced upon His head a crown made from a thorny bush.

"I watched as Roman soldiers laid Jesus on a cross and drove nails through His hands and feet.

"I watched as the soldiers raised the cross and dropped it into a hole in the ground.

"I watched as Jesus of Nazareth, born of a virgin, born as a created Man, turned His eyes to heaven and said 'Father, into Thy hands I commend My spirit.'

"I watched as the Father could not look upon the scene and turned away His eyes when His Son died.

"I watched as Jesus was placed in a tomb, and His resting place was guarded during the Sabbath.

"I watched as the stone that covered the entrance to the tomb was rolled back.

"I watched as Jesus came forth victorious over Satan, which completed the plan to offer salvation to His faithful followers."

The Herald lowers his hand and the screen of water returns to the gentle surf below. He stands there very quietly, with his head looking down toward the water, allowing time for me to absorb all he shared.

I think how the Herald has served not only as a messenger, but also as a witness to all he observed. I remind myself who the Herald is. This is the angel Gabriel, the very one who stood next to Lucifer at God's throne. However, when Lucifer rebelled and was removed from heaven, Gabriel—the Herald—took his place, and now he stands next to God's throne. To state it another way, this is the captain of all the angels. I think that if the Herald were to comment on my thoughts, he

would say that who each of us is, is not important. The only name that is worthy to be spoken with praise and exaltation is Jesus, Jesus Christ.

The Herald looks up at me and says “Earnest.” Then he smiles and addresses me by my heavenly name. “Our Maker, our Creator, our Father, our Savior cannot wait much longer. They are all love and all patience. They want none to lose their right to enter through the gates of heaven. Those who are still alive and have not been laid to rest to await judgment day, still have an opportunity to repent. Those who have been marked guilty can have that mark removed, but they must confess their sin before it is too late. All are to give glory to the Father and to His Son—your Brother Jesus.”

The Herald says, “There is still an important message I am to present to you with details that have not been shared before. In order to serve as a messenger, I share information, and as a witness, I confirm the facts. Watching something take place and serving as a witness to that event are two different things. In addition to observing events take place, I have also confirmed those events.”

The Herald holds out his hand and asks me to go with him, because he is to show me something that as a messenger I am to write out and share. I take his hand and we rise very far in the air. When I look out and down, I see the earth turning slowly. As it moves, I observe different types of weather, such as clouds moving in different directions. In some areas, I see lightning and dark clouds; in other places there is only blue sky or the darkness of nighttime.

The Herald begins by holding out his hand, as if to control the motion of the earth. He spins it in the opposite direction, and it spins backward very fast. While it does that, he tells me that what I see is to help me understand. I am not to understand it as literal. After several very fast turns, the Herald reaches out as if to stop Earth from spinning. He continues: “We must start at the beginning. When our Creator spoke, the planet you are looking at appeared. As you have already been shown, He reached down and formed a being from the dirt of Earth. But for the first time, it was a being formed in the exact likeness and image of the Creator. What is more, He created mankind as male and female. Then He commanded that man and woman should procreate other beings in their likeness. Those beings would

also bear the likeness of the Creator. And thus began the command to be fruitful and multiply.”

The Herald continues, “The beings of this planet were very fruitful. But in the early days after creation, Satan, who had been expelled from heaven, took Earth as his own by deceiving the first pair. Thus sin was introduced. A curse was placed on Earth and on mankind. The universe witnessed when one of the procreated beings on Earth killed another. As time continued, greed abounded, and many types of sin became common. When beings built a home or kept animals, others would come and take what they wanted, such as the wife, children, and animals. Many of these beings no longer followed the Creator but went their own way.

“Yet there were many who maintained a close walk with their Creator. They would teach others about the One who made all living things. Each day they honored and thanked their Maker for all He had given to them. They knew about the curse inherited from the original two beings who brought in death.

“Much time passed, and Earth continued to spin. As sin increased, fewer and fewer beings continued to walk with the Creator. Using animals that God had already created, Satan produced ugly forms of life through genetic experimentation. God could not allow them to continue to exist, because they would destroy all He had created. The skeletal remains of those beasts are found and studied today. Because most do not believe in creation by God, the majority honors Satan by making dinosaurs popular and fascinating to children and adults.

“Even man had his genetic makeup explored. The remains of what are called cavemen are displayed in museums. However, cavemen were not created by God. What He made was perfect. What Satan produces is a disgusting example of sin.³ God knew that the hearts of

³ The Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 1, p. 69

But if there was one sin above another which called for the destruction of the race by the flood, it was the base crime of

the majority were continually evil.⁴ As a result of this and the amalgamation of man and beast, God destroyed all life, and only saved those eight who entered the ark along with animals He had created.

“God selected a man named Noah, who taught his three sons about the true Creator. He gave Noah specific instructions of how to build an ark. God explained that He would take to the ark animals He wanted to save, but He would destroy the dinosaurs and other creatures produced by Satan’s amalgamation.

“While the ark was being built, God instructed Noah to teach, preach, and prepare people for the coming destruction by a worldwide flood. As time went on, a large number of people heard the words spoken by Noah. Although many scoffed, criticized, and laughed at him, the Holy Spirit guided others who listened to His message and received God’s seal.

“Earth spun around many times for almost two thousand years, and the command to be fruitful and multiply was carried out. Large numbers of people lived from the time of Adam and Eve until the time of Noah, and many died before the Flood came. Before they died, a great number received a name on their forehead that showed ownership by God, such as Selected, Chosen, Proven, Approved, Recognized, Welcomed, and Consecrated. Yet there were also many who refused to listen to God’s voice. They were very tall and appeared physically perfect and symmetrical, but because they ignored the messages sent to them, God could not bless them, and

amalgamation of man and beast which defaced the image of God, and caused confusion everywhere.

⁴ Genesis 6:5-7 And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the Earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the Earth, and it grieved him at his heart. And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the Earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

they died with a mark of GUILTY on their foreheads. All this time, the universe watched to see how things would continue on Earth. Each sinless being knows that God is just and that His ways are always correct.

“Then Noah, his wife, their three sons and their wives entered the ark. God sent angels to guide animals He created into the ark, and an angel from heaven shut and sealed the door.”

The Herald pauses for a moment and says, “Let us look at the world in a little different way.” We glide down close to the ground and see what the doors of the ark looked like. I see two, large doors near the bottom where the ark rested on the ground. An interesting, sticky substance had been placed along the seam of the door opening. One door was hinged on the far right, and the other on the far left. After one door was closed, the second folded over to meet it. The door was crafted to close with a special overlap that hid the doors. From the outside, the door area had a smooth surface and did not show a seam.

The Herald continues, “After the door of the ark was closed and sealed, the Creator destroyed all life that existed outside the ark. Even before the foundations of Earth were formed, the Creator knew the Flood must occur.

“When the door of the ark was finally unsealed and opened, there was another door that was lowered to the ground, forming a very long plank. It was not steep, but almost level to the ground so the animals could walk out without falling. I marvel how God designed the doors, taking into account the problems a steep plank could cause.

“God’s creations would begin anew. This indicated the end of Earth’s Chapter 1 and the beginning of Chapter 2. However, food would no longer be abundant and easily available. Now man would labor to grow food. Every trace of the beauty God had created was gone. The surface had been ripped apart, leaving great gashes in many places. The remains of people and animals that had been destroyed were nowhere to be found. God had buried them deep beneath Earth’s surface. The amalgamations Satan had produced were gone.

“When Noah and his family came out of the ark, they saw that God had placed across the sky a colorful arc they had never seen before. That first rainbow was very beautiful; none other would ever be like that first one. It was a sign and a promise God gave that He would never again destroy Earth with a flood.”

Next the Herald explains that Noah’s sons would be responsible to fulfill the command to be fruitful and multiply. From them would come those who would continue to reverence the true God.

The Herald also explains, “Jesus Himself instituted the sacrifice of animals in the Garden of Eden after Adam and Eve sinned. He killed an animal and used its skin to make a garment to keep them warm. Their fall caused the Creator to take the life of a creature to which He had given life. This service, begun with Adam, was to be continued by his descendants. The families who came out of the ark were to follow his example and teach their children how to build an altar, offer a sacrifice, and come to God in repentance.

“After some time, Noah was drunk in his tent as a result of consuming grape juice that had fermented. One of his sons saw him naked in his tent and made fun of him. Because Noah walked close to God, he was able to call a curse on his grandson, because he was offended by his son’s disrespect.”

The Herald and I rise back up from Earth. He holds out his hand, symbolically causing Earth to spin forward. It does not spin as fast as when he turned it backwards.

As Earth spins forward, the Herald speaks of great moments in the world’s history that have been recorded in the Bible, such as the birth, education, and life of Moses, his walk, and the path he was called to follow. He spoke of his death, resurrection, and how he serves now in heaven with the Father. The Herald shared stories of Enoch, Methuselah, Noah, Abraham, David, Elijah, Elisha, Isaiah, Daniel, and many others who were called and greatly tested, yet served according to the planned direction of the heavenly Father.

I stop to think about great men and the meaning of their names. Adam’s name meant “man,” as well as ruddy or a well-tanned color. Methuselah’s name meant “When he is dead it shall be sent.” Isaac’s

name meant “laughter.” I think that little child must have produced a lot of laughter, because he was the son of two, very old people. Then there was the case of Hosea. I remember that God told him what names to give the children his wife would bear from other men. I stop to think of names like “No More Mercy,” “I Will Avenge,” “Not My People.” What if a child were named, “My Mother Does Not Know Who My Father Was”? The Herald looks at me, smiles, and says, “And you were named ‘Truth.’”

Then the Herald reaches out and makes the world spin slower, to give him time to share more about its history. He smiles in anticipation of the great event he is going to speak about and says, “You will recall that Jesus came to this Earth and planted a very special tree that would grow to a specific height in order to be used the way the Creator needed.

“You will recall that Jesus returned to the Father and said, ‘It is time.’ Then, He carefully and with great, attentive precision folded His robe and positioned it in the exact center of His throne. He removed His crown and placed it on top of His robe.”

The Herald continues, “Jesus turned, walked, and stood before the Father’s throne, stripped of everything that symbolized and represented who He was. The Father stood and embraced His Son with tears streaming down His face. It was at that moment the Father absorbed all the powers Jesus possessed. Jesus then said, ‘I now go to do Your will.’”

Calling me by my heavenly name, the Herald states that all heaven, along with every being throughout the entire universe, stood silently watching what I witnessed. Then he adds, “I watched as the Holy Spirit took Jesus—the Alpha and the Omega—the very personification of who Jesus was, but stripped of all powers. As the Holy Spirit touched Him, He became a small, fertilized egg. Then the Holy Spirit traveled to Earth and placed Him as an egg, in the virgin womb of a young female.

“In heaven the throne of Jesus was empty, except for His robe and crown. For the first time ever, He did not sit there with the Father. A great silence flowed throughout the corridors, rooms, and courtyards of heaven. But on this earth, many unseen angels kept constant

watch over Mary who carried the Prince of the universe. But this Prince no longer had the power He once had. No longer could He, of His own, command and have what He spoke be performed. No longer could He be in many places at once. No longer would He be all-knowing. In that womb was a growing Child who was the same as the one who carried Him. There, in that womb, was the Prince who would walk, fall, cry, laugh, eat, and sleep. Now Jesus was a created Being. Jesus who had created human beings to resemble Himself would be born a human.”

The Herald reaches over, smiles, and says, “Much time could be spent discussing all the wonderful things that Jesus did. Up to this point, His birth was the single most tremendous event the universe ever witnessed.” The Herald smiles again and adds, “I have given you this information in a way you are able to understand, but I have something new I need to share.” He spins the earth a little to go forward in time and talks about how Jesus taught many people. He also mentions those Jesus gathered closest to Him, in order to instruct them more fully how to teach and serve others.

The Herald reaches over and stops the earth from spinning. Then he says that when Jesus was born, the earth closed its Chapter 2 and started Chapter 3. However, it is Chapter 4 that the universe waits to see.

The Herald continues, “When Chapter 2 closed, Jesus came to the earth to offer salvation for those who choose to obey Him. Jesus Himself planted a seed which grew into a tree. That tree was cut down and Jesus was crucified on it. The death of Jesus ended the offering of sacrifices to God for the forgiveness of sin. Jesus offered Himself as a final Sacrifice so all could be forgiven and freed from Satan’s torments.

“Those who followed the instruction to place a sacrifice on an altar, asking that their sins be cleansed from their record, had God’s seal placed on their forehead. Their resting places were marked by a heavenly angel. Starting with Adam and Eve, each individual who accepted Jesus as their Sacrifice will be brought back from the grave and receive everlasting life. But those who had ‘GUILTY’ written on their foreheads will stay in their graves until their final judgment.”

I think about Enoch, Noah's great-grandfather, who was very close to the heavenly Father and faithful in all things. God trusted him enough to show him the future, such as the earth being destroyed by a flood. He named his son Methuselah, which meant, "When he is dead it shall be sent." Soon after Methuselah died, the Flood came. Enoch was also shown the birth, life, death, and resurrection of Jesus, but especially His Second Coming.⁵ After walking this earth for 300 years, God sent angels to take Enoch to heaven, so that he and the Father could walk side by side.

I look at the Herald, who smiles at me, as if waiting patiently for me to start listening to him again. He says that much of the time Enoch dwells with the Father. However, as an ambassador, he also travels to other planets with a tremendous entourage of angels to speak and teach. Those beings hear first-hand from one made in God's image. Many beings created in His image still do not know who they are.

The Herald continues. "When Jesus was removed from that tree—the cross on which He was crucified and died—He was placed in a tomb. No breath came from His lungs. No command came from His lips. The halls of heaven were very quiet that Sabbath while Jesus lay lifeless in the tomb. That tomb had begun as a large mountain of solid rock which Jesus had simply spoken into existence. Now it was a rock chiseled and hollowed out into a tomb by men made in His image."

The Herald stands quietly and looks down with a look of such loss. Then he slowly lifts his head and brightness illuminates his face. He smiles, and his dimples become very pronounced. He turns, looks down at me and calls me by my heavenly name. Then he speaks my earthly name—Earnest—and says, "Messenger, we are now in what we will call Chapter 3."

⁵ The Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 1, p. 61

The Lord opened more fully to Enoch the plan of salvation, and by the spirit of prophecy carried him down through the generations which should live after the Flood, and showed him the great events connected with the second coming of Christ and the end of the world.

I hear a trumpet play a tune I have heard before. The Herald and I are instantly at the edge of a great forest and are standing in a huge, grassy meadow with an assortment of wildflowers. Now I see the Announcing angel with a very large company of other angels, some whom I recognize from other dreams.

The Announcing angel hands his trumpet to another angel standing nearby, perhaps an angel who attends him. Then the Announcing angel looks at me with a big, happy smile. He walks over to me and says he is delighted to be asked to share more about the beginning of Chapter 3. He looks at the Herald, then back at me, and says, "The one you call the Herald would not share all the tremendous details that occurred next, because it would go against his very humble nature. But I will share, because I stand next to him in heaven, near the throne of our Creator. I also stood next to him during what happened after Jesus was placed in the tomb. I am delighted to be allowed to tell you more about it.

"I was instructed that you, as His messenger, are to record this information clearly. You are to pay special attention to all you see. Write your thoughts using clear words, so that all will understand with a heart full of joy what the entire universe already saw."

I see the Announcing angel look over at the Herald and smile as if telling him very respectfully to sit down and let the information be shared. I see the Herald walk over and as he stretches out his hand, a large chair of water springs up from the flower-filled meadow. Many angels follow him to the meadow and then stand behind him. All wear a big smile on their faces, as they wait to hear the story.

The Announcing angel begins by saying, "In order to follow the same method he used when he gave his testimony (points to the Herald), I will also give my testimony about who I serve and who they serve" (points to the large company of angels that came with him). To the glory of God, it is an honor for me to share what occurred after the death of our beloved Michael, Jesus Christ, the One who left His throne so all could live. He is your Savior, but He is also our Savior."

The Announcing angel comes close to me and holds up both arms. From the ground and out a ways in front of me, appears a beautiful gold, intricate, and ornate frame. In the middle is a huge waterfall. As

the angel begins to speak, the following bright yellow words fall down from the top of the waterfall.

"I saw on that dreadful weekend when Jesus died, how He was removed from the cross and quickly wrapped in linen before the Sabbath began.

"I saw how Jesus was placed in a prepared tomb, which was the property of another. I saw that at His birth He had no home in which to be born or His own cradle in which to sleep.

"I saw strong men work with much effort to roll a very large and heavy stone over the entrance of the tomb.

"I saw Roman soldiers guarding the tomb's entrance.

"I saw a host of heavenly angels sent to guard the tomb and the crucifixion site from unseen evil angels. The reason why God's angels needed to protect the crucifixion area was not understood then, but it was mentioned in the dream "Final Events and the First Supper."

"I saw that while the guards struggled to stay awake that night, the host of angelic guards joined in a song as a tribute to the One who slept during the Sabbath.

"I saw the sky illuminate brightly around the tomb, not for human eyes, but as a beacon of faith to the entire universe that witnessed Jesus the Son of God and our Creator now laying lifeless, because He had made Himself a Sacrifice. He would rest during the Sabbath and be resurrected on Sunday morning, after the close of Sabbath.

"I saw a multitude of angels in heaven and Earth and beings throughout the universe waiting in faith for the end of that Sabbath. When Jesus rose, He would see that all of them had faith that He would rise, come out of the tomb, and go back to work. If He were to ask whether He would find faith when He was called up from the grave, the answer would be a clear and resounding, YES!

"I saw when dawn came Sabbath morning that the disciples of Jesus were afraid, and many of His followers were in despair and wanted to hide. Many cried and tore their clothes.

"I saw in the halls and courtyards of heaven a silence like never before.

"I saw this Sabbath affected many. When sundown came, the Sabbath ended and the first day of the new week was beginning. As many prepared to sleep, a somber silence reigned.

"I saw the Father in heaven turn to Gabriel and heard Him give specific instructions to him. He is the one you call the Herald who stands next to the Father's throne. When Lucifer rebelled, Gabriel took his place. I was told to stand next to Gabriel.

"I saw the Father place a beautiful robe over Gabriel's shoulders. Next I saw him imbued with grace and might to go to Earth and serve as he was instructed. He received special power from the Father to call Jesus from the tomb.

"I saw and heard Gabriel listen to further instructions and receive other garments of amazing bright light from the Father's outstretched arms and hands.

"I saw Gabriel turn and with great authority call those who stand by his side, as well as many additional angels. I took hold of my trumpet and sounded for all to prepare for the great event we had been waiting for. We all knew about the plan of salvation. It was now time to see Jesus return to His rightful place on His throne. I saw this grand procession prepare to go with the full blessing of the heavenly Father. I saw how each smiled, knowing it is good to have the privilege to serve.

"I saw as early in the morning of the first day of the week, this procession moved out quickly from heaven. I was honored and privileged to sound my trumpet as a signal for the great gates of heaven to open, allowing the procession to flow through quickly. I saw Gabriel, commander of the angels, lead this huge procession with those garments, brighter than the whitest snow, folded under his arm. As we traveled, I sounded my trumpet, and Gabriel became even brighter.

"I saw as we came close to the earth that it was very dark around the Roman guards standing watch. Many were just starting to go to sleep when they noticed the unusual brightness of the very early morning hours on the first day of the week. Then the panoply of heavenly angels guarding the great area around the tomb began to sing about the One who lay inside.

"I saw that as Gabriel touched the earth with his feet and walked in the direction of the tomb, there was a great earthquake. Never again would the ground be able to hold everyone captive in death. The Roman guards were now fully awake and witnessed the resurrection of Jesus.

"I saw that as Gabriel walked toward the large stone at the tomb's opening, there was another earthquake. As he gently tapped the large stone, it rolled away as if it was a pebble.

"I saw Gabriel sit on top of the stone and instruct the one who stands next to him to enter the tomb and remove the linen wrappings from Jesus. After doing so, I cast them onto the ground of the tomb.

"I saw that the body of Jesus had been beaten and torn, and there was a hole in His side.

"I saw the great earthquake as Gabriel spoke with authority, 'Jesus Christ, Son of God, Your Father calls you to awake and come out of the tomb.' Immediately, Jesus began to breathe, then opened His eyes and smiled that smile I have missed so much. He turned, immediately stood up, picked up His burial cloths, then folded and placed them on the rock slab where He had lain."

Still in my dream, I am remembering that just before Jesus left heaven, He folded His kingly robe and laid it on His throne. And then at His resurrection, He folded His burial "robe" and placed it on a rock in the tomb where He lay during the Sabbath.

The Announcing angel smiles and says, "I saw when Jesus walked out of the tomb that His tortured body had been instantly transformed into perfect health. Only the scars in His head, side, hands, and feet remained. The night sky was still dark, but enveloping Jesus and shining all around the tomb was light as bright as sunshine.

"I saw the Roman guards stand up in shock, fear, and awe at the sight they beheld. They had witnessed Jesus coming out of the tomb. They saw all that took place at His resurrection. They saw Jesus alive, made new, and walking in brightness.

"I saw and heard Gabriel call several attending angels to take the very bright robe of light he had brought with him. They were given the honor of enveloping our beloved Jesus in that robe sent by the Father. [This robe of light represented the righteousness of Jesus. It was not the royal robe from His throne.]

"I saw women arrive just moments later to anoint the body of Jesus. After conversing with the two 'men' angels, two of the women left to tell the disciples what they had seen. When Jesus showed Himself to Mary Magdalene, she was crying and thought He was the gardener. But when Jesus spoke her name, she immediately recognized His voice and wanted to embrace Him. However, Jesus told her, 'Do not touch me; I need to go before My Father. Go quickly and tell My disciples the good news that you have seen Me.'"

"I saw the Herald walk over to the side of the tomb to stand close to Jesus in order to do whatever He might ask of him."

Still in my dream, I turn away from observing the waterfall and look back at the Herald who has been sitting quietly among the wildflowers on the chair of water. Now he stands and approaches us with a smile, as if to say he will continue from here with what he observed.

While calling me by my heavenly name, the Herald points to the waterfall within the golden frame. He says, "I watched as Jesus smiled and spoke a command that caused such a mighty earthquake that it shook the rock that had covered the opening of the tomb. His words also brought up from the ground a countless number of people in the general area where Jesus was resurrected. These individuals

had been sleeping in the ground until the voice of their Creator called them to arise.”⁶

The waterfall stops flowing, and all is silent. The Herald says, “There is something that must be seen, because humans do not understand the magnitude of what just occurred. We will return to this point later, but first I must show you something that is symbolic so that all fully understand what you just observed.”

We rise in the air far enough to see many different places around the world. The earth turns slowly, and the Herald tells me to look toward a specific area. As I look at the earth from high in the air, I notice I can see people below as clearly as if I was standing on the ground near them.

Calling me by my heavenly name, the Herald tells me: “Remember the assignment the Announcing angel gave you. You are to record

⁶ Matthew 27:50-53 Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the Earth did quake, and the rocks rent; and the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, and came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

Selected Messages, Book 1, p. 304

When Christ cried out while upon the cross, “It is finished” (John 19:30), there was a mighty Earthquake, that rent open the graves of many who had been faithful and loyal, bearing their testimony against every evil work, and magnifying the Lord of hosts. As the Life-giver came forth from the sepulcher, proclaiming, “I am the resurrection, and the life” (John 11:25), He summoned these saints from the grave. When alive, they had borne their testimony unflinchingly for the truth; now, they were to be witnesses to Him who had raised them from the dead. These, said Christ, are no longer the captives of Satan. I have redeemed them; I have brought them from the grave as the first fruits of My power, to be with Me where I am, nevermore to see death or experience sorrow.

with clarity, observe carefully all that you see, and write your thoughts using clear words.”

As I look down at the surface of the earth, I see many come up from their graves. I know instantly some have rested only a few hours or days; others for weeks or months; others for many years. As I look at these people, I see that some are short, and others are very tall giants.

I look at the Herald and tell him that I would like to be right there next to them. With a patient smile he says, “Just look, and even though you are over a thousand miles away, it will be as if you are next to them.” I tell him that our Creator is amazing in what and how He creates. He smiles again as if to say, “If you only knew!”

I now look at a specific individual and realize I can see him as if I was next to him. While observing him, I wonder about the time when he lived, how old he was, and what caused him to die. Now he is perfected, without illness or sin. He is not as tall as others I see, but he seems to know what has happened. This person who was held captive in death is set free. Until he is called to ascend, this resurrected man will stay on the earth. He is a beacon to the fulfilled promises made by a Savior now risen as well. As he walks around with the others who were raised, many who have yet to die observe these who have been brought back from the grave.

I look in a different area and see giants who lived before the Flood of Noah’s day. They are perfectly symmetrical, and even though they are about as tall as some trees, they move about with ease. Each has a perfectly beautiful complexion and countenance just like the angels. Their long hair is very full and holds its shape. Every part of their body reflects the brightness that God gave those He created in the Garden of Eden.

I look back at the Herald who smiles with great patience and says, “You still do not see it.” I ask him, “What am I not seeing?” The Herald patiently repeats, “Look again, but open your eyes wider so that you can see and understand. Look down, but not only at 1, 2, 3, 10, or 20 people who were captives and have risen.”

I turn to look back at the earth, and as I do, I am instantly overwhelmed. I reach back, clumsily grasping for the Herald, because I am overwhelmed with emotion and unable to stand. As I begin to cry, the Herald speaks, and immediately an angel wraps his arms around me in order to support me, because I have lost all my strength.

The angel says, “The strength of Jesus holds you.” Instantly, I think how even this angel refuses to speak of his own strength. Instead, he states that the power is of Jesus. I wonder, Is this the humility that all God’s angels have—the humility that God’s people need to develop?

This same angel says, “Explain with simple words what you see below.” As I look down through my tears, I realize I am unable to speak. However, words flow through my mind as freely as water bursting from a fountain.

As the earth slowly turns below me, I am able to see and observe a people, but not just any people. I see captives who have been called up from the ground under hills and valleys, and even from below the tallest mountains and the deepest waters. They lived from the time of Adam and Eve to that of Noah, and from the days after the Flood until the resurrection of Jesus.

Still supported by the angel and with tears in my eyes, I tell the Herald how I realize that for six thousand years man has been busy being fruitful and multiplying greatly. I say that I had never thought or imagined what I now see walking the earth’s surface—those who had been held captive but are now the first fruits of Jesus.

I state that I cannot even come close to calculating how many I see. It is a great and bountiful harvest. It would be like counting an enormous multitude of people of various sizes—from very large individuals who lived near the beginning of time, to those who resemble our current size. Imagine trying to count such a throng gathered in a flat area that extends for many, many miles north, south, east, and west. I watch in awe as this great throng slowly moves in one direction. The words Jesus spoke to raise them proclaimed a victory, clearly showing that Satan has lost. I am seeing the special group of people Jesus redeemed and would present to His Father.

Compared to those who live in these last days, those who lived before the Flood were well proportioned, good-looking giants. In spite of their enormous bodies, they moved with grace and elegance, like the angels. Their hair and complexion reflected perfection. In comparison, those who lived after the Flood lost their beauty and were smaller and more feeble.

I think, Why hasn't this great event been written about more? I see below me so many people and wonder who they are. Are Adam and Eve among them? Could one of them be Methuselah, Abraham, Isaac, David, Elisha, Isaiah, or Daniel? As I study them in their immortal beauty, I notice each one wears a pure white and bright garment. Who would be the one to immediately talk about the resurrection of Jesus, saying that he had risen when Jesus called him from his grave?

Then I gaze at one of great height. Was this Methuselah, Abraham, or Noah? Ellen White wrote:

“Those risen ones differed in stature and form, some being more noble in appearance than others... Those who lived in the days of Noah and Abraham resembled the angels in form, comeliness, and strength.” {Early Writings, p. 184}

When I am able to stand on my own, the Herald shares that soon after the grand resurrection, Jesus ascended to the courts of heaven and presented to the Father those who were resurrected and symbolized the first fruits of Jesus.

Now the Herald holds out his arm, and I see a waterfall, and words appear coming from the top and falling down. As the words fall, the Herald says, “What you saw needs to be understood. Jesus instructed His prophet to record these words about His first fruits.”

When He arose a victor over death and the grave, while the Earth was reeling and the glory of heaven shone around the sacred spot, **MANY** of the righteous dead, obedient to His call, came forth as witnesses that He had risen. Those **FAVORED**, risen saints came forth glorified. They were **CHOSEN** and

holy ones of every age, from creation down even to the days of Christ. Thus while the Jewish leaders were seeking to conceal the fact of Christ's resurrection, God chose to bring up a company from their graves to testify that Jesus had risen, and to declare His glory. Those risen ones differed in stature and form, some being more noble in appearance than others. {Early Writings, p. 184}

I notice that three words in large gold letters stand out from the rest. The Herald states: "Notice that the prophet was instructed to write that 'Many of the righteous dead,' were raised from the grave. Jesus did not call 'all' from the grave. And who were the ones selected? Notice that it was 'favored' ones, 'chosen and holy ones of every age.' At the resurrection of Jesus only a small, selected, 'chosen' group was called from the earth. This group, referred to as small, is the same group that Jesus called from the grave. They are also the multitude of captives mentioned in the Spirit of Prophecy.⁷

It needs to be understood that this small group, which is yet a multitude, is called small because a great throng still rests in the earth waiting for King Jesus to return. As He promised, He will call ALL of His redeemed up from the prison of the earth. This great multitude, from the days of Adam until the days just before Jesus comes, will be resurrected to live with Him forever. Each will personally receive a robe and a crown from Jesus." The Herald lowers his hand and the waterfall sinks back into the ground.

I start thinking about the things the Herald just explained to me. His illustration showed that Jesus resurrected an enormous number of people from many parts of the earth and from Adam's days to the day when Jesus was resurrected. That throng was an offering—His first fruits for the heavenly Father.

⁷ The Desire of Ages, p. 786

As Christ arose, He brought from the grave a multitude of captives. The Earthquake at His death had rent open their graves, and when He arose, they came forth with Him.

In my mind, the following words suddenly appear, as if displayed on a large wall.

Even before the tithe could be reserved, there had been an acknowledgment of the claims of God... The first-fruits were to be presented before the Lord at the sanctuary and were then devoted to the use of the priests. {The Review and Herald, September 10, 1889}

When Jesus arrived in heaven immediately after He resurrected, and before doing anything else, He presented His first fruits—His sacred tithe—to the Father. He had called up one tenth of the redeemed up to the time of His resurrection. In heaven the saved will see that the first fruits raised were a very small number compared to all He will raise at His second coming.

As if each word is displayed in my mind, I see the following:

The directions given by the Holy Spirit through the apostle Paul in regard to gifts, present a principle that applies also to tithing: “Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him.” ... Not only does the Lord claim the tithe as His own, but He tells us how it should be reserved for Him. He says, “Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first fruits of all thine increase.” ... Let God’s portion be first set apart. {The Review and Herald, February 4, 1902}

The Herald looks at me and says, “As I promised, now I will continue with what I observed.” While calling me by my heavenly name, he points back at the waterfall and again begins to declare what he observed as a witness.

“I watched the first fruits come up. They were no longer old, sick, maimed, or degenerated, but perfectly proportioned and healthy.

“I watched and noticed that those raised were no longer male or female. However, each preserved the characteristics of their gender. Now they are as the angels, who are neither male nor female.

"I watched as Jesus spoke again. He commanded that a crown of immortality be placed on the head of each individual raised, and at His word, it instantly takes place because of His omnipresence. Then He commands that each be clothed with a bright robe.

"I watched and listened as Jesus spoke again: 'Here are the first fruits. These are the captives who have been rescued from the bonds of death. They are a living representation—proof of My victory over death. These are only a small sample of the great multitude I will call from the graves when I return at My Second Coming.'" ⁸

As a messenger, I try to grasp all I see. However, I am so overwhelmed with emotion that I become weak and unable to stand. Jesus looks at me and smiles. Instantly, Perceivous appears and envelops me in her wings that are blue this time instead of white.

Perceivous now takes me to another planet. When I ask her where I am, she replies that we are at a place that may exist in the future. She explains that God calls many to serve, but He does not force; He only asks. This planet is intended for someone whom God wants to be a symbol and a servant in the very last days. This person has not accepted the call yet, but if the individual does accept, this would be a planet and galaxy created for that person. Such a gift would be appropriate, because of whom this person would represent.

⁸ Ibid.

During His ministry, Jesus had raised the dead to life. He had raised the son of the widow of Nain, and the ruler's daughter and Lazarus. But these were not clothed with immortality. After they were raised, they were still subject to death. But those who came forth from the grave at Christ's resurrection were raised to everlasting life. They ascended with Him as trophies of His victory over death and the grave....

...The risen saints bore witness to the truth of the words, "Thy dead men shall live, together with My dead body shall they arise." Their resurrection was an illustration of the fulfillment of the prophecy, "Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the Earth shall cast out the dead." Isaiah 26:19.

Perceivous continues to support me, because I still have no strength in my legs. She calls me by my heavenly name and then says, “Earnest, whose name is truth, you serve as a messenger of truth.” Then she adds, “What would there be without truth?”

As I look at the place where I have been taken, I begin to feel great strength. Perceivous says, “It is important that you notice the place where you are.” As I look around, I feel more strength enter my body. I ask Perceivous if this will be my home. She smiles and says, “No. This is for someone else who will serve with great trials and will share their own song of Moses.”

I see an enormous house in the midst of a magnificent forest, high on a hill overlooking beautiful valleys. The trees are very tall, and each one gives off a relaxing aroma that seems to promise rest to all who visit here. Everywhere I look, I am surrounded by majestic trees whose beauty I cannot describe. I think of the trees I have seen on Earth: the pine, redwood, oak, maple, eucalyptus, aspen, willow, and many others. But the trees on this special planet make the ones on Earth seem like worthless bushes.

I enter the house and look around in awe at the Creator’s creativity. The walls are thick and made of pure water that moves. Inside the walls are many small water creatures that I would call fish. Yet these are so much more than that. Some emit a gentle light; others produce soft music.

As I wander around, I see many rooms and levels that are separated by many floors, and all are connected. Parts of the roof are not flat but curved and follow the contour of the house. I am able to stand on a very large step made of water, and it rises to one of the levels. At the very top, I see that it is flat and made up of many patios on different levels that look out over the panoply—the tops of the great forest of trees. From there, I see constantly changing shades of colors in the leaves that shimmer in the light. I also see a vast array of flying creatures and those that roam the ground. The planet is alive with unique forms of life that exist nowhere else.

While standing on this lofty height, I am wishing I could sit down to enjoy the view. Instantly from the terrace floor, rises a reclining chair

made of water. Happily, I recline, and as I am thinking how I would enjoy a glass of cool water, a table made of water rises on my right. Now I see a sprig of mint leaves inside an empty glass that appears on the table. Then I hear Perceivous say to me, "Remember that this is a dream, and you may not eat or drink until that great time when God's people recline at the table and Jesus, the Greatest Host, personally serves them."

Perceivous smiles and says, "You are revived, and it is time for you to return, because there is still much you need to serve in as a messenger." When she holds out her hand, I am instantly back where Jesus has just crowned each of His first fruits and wrapped them in His robe of righteousness.

The Herald continues his testimony. "I watched as I, along with my companion (points to the Announcing angel), and a great host of angels surround Jesus, the Son of God. We immediately left to escort Him to the throne of God.

"I watched as the Announcing angel and the angels who excel in speed went ahead to announce and command that the gates of heaven be opened wide without delay to receive the Great King of immortal glory."

As this procession quickly passes through the open gates, I glance over at the one who opened the gates. I ask myself, Was that Moses? Did he request to be allowed to open the gates to allow Jesus and His entourage to pass through?

The Herald continues, "I watched as Jesus was ushered quickly through corridors and along great halls. Immediately, all doors opened to allow us to enter into the presence of God." All becomes quiet. I notice that when the Herald kneels, that great host of angels also kneels.

Perceivous places her gentle hand on my right shoulder and speaks softly into my ear. "It would be unrighteous, but also unworthy of Gabriel to speak about what he watches now." She whispers my heavenly name and instructs me to record and share what I see. "You must remember who you are. It has been asked, 'Do you know who you are?' Notice that all the first fruits stand, just as Jesus does."

It is difficult to find words to describe what I see now. It is very quiet as I watch Jesus approach the Father's throne. I see the Father rise from His throne and descend the steps. He comes toward Jesus, His only Son, and stands in front of Him.

It is my prayer that what I see now will bless the hearts of everyone who reads this. It is a scene of the purest love. As a messenger, knowing that I was told to observe, witness, and accurately record what I saw, I now state the following.

I observe the Father wrap His arms around Jesus, and the two of Them embrace. As Jesus wraps His scarred hands around His Father, I see pins of bright light shine from His hands, feet, and side. As They embrace each other, tears pool at Their feet.

I observe in the heavenly throne room a great host of angels along with many first fruits of Jesus that came with Him. Some are majestically tall, and others are short. They wear a crown of immortality and a robe of light, like the one the Father sent with the Herald to clothe Jesus.

Perceivous now whispers in my ear that I am to repeat these words, because they deserve to be heard again.

There is the throne, and around it the rainbow of promise. There are cherubim and seraphim. The commanders of the angel hosts, the sons of God, the representatives of the unfallen worlds, are assembled. The heavenly council before which Lucifer had accused God and His Son, the representatives of those sinless realms over which Satan had thought to establish his dominion, —all are there to welcome the Redeemer. They are eager to celebrate His triumph and to glorify their King.
{The Desire of Ages, p. 832}

I continue to observe as Jesus embraces His Father and softly says, "These are the ones I brought with Me—My first fruits."

I observe as the Father embraces Jesus even closer and gently tells Him that He is most pleased with Him.

Now I observe as the Herald stands and motions to the Announcing angel for a response on his trumpet. The Herald sings a note, and all the other angels who have kneeled rise to their feet and join together in a song. It is not the music that impresses me, but rather the words they sing. They are what Jesus taught His disciples on Earth.

I observe as this innumerable angelic choir begins to sing in the presence of the heavenly Father, His Son, and the Holy Spirit. Perceivous tells me to listen very carefully to the words. I listen attentively as the choir sings from the heart.

Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.
Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done in Earth, as it is in heaven.
Give us this day our daily bread.
And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.
And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil:
For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever.

I observe that when the hymn ends, silence fills the room. Then I hear the Herald sing another note, and immediately the angels change positions to group their voices differently. The angels begin to sing as if in a gentle whisper. The Father and Jesus continue to embrace, and tears of happiness flow down Their faces.

I observe and listen with keen interest as the angels sing these words as a small tribute from their hearts.

Jesus, Jesus, Jesus
There's just something about that name
Master, Savior, Jesus
Like the fragrance after the rain
Jesus, Jesus, Jesus
Let all heaven and Earth proclaim
Kings and kingdoms shall all pass away
But there's something about that name.

I observe and listen as the Father says that the sacrifice Jesus made is more than acceptable, and now Jesus is to receive all power, not only in heaven but on Earth.

I observe as the great host of angels quietly and very reverently leaves this large chamber, and the Father and Son are left in the room alone.

I observe and wait. Moments later, I see Jesus quickly come out of the great room where He was with His Father. He is wearing white linen and a crown. Around His shoulders are sashes of gold, silver, blue, and a white one that is almost pure light. After moving very quickly through the corridors and hallways, He stops in a large area where He greets all His first fruits. He quickly explains that some of them are to remain in heaven, but others are to return to Earth with Him. He adds, "Those who remain know what they are to do, and those who return with Me will know and understand all they are to do."

I observe the love of the love of the love in the eyes of Jesus. Even in the throne room with all the tremendous glory, He did not forget His disciples who felt abandoned and alone on Earth. Jesus had received all power from His Father, and with that power He would return to His disciples, sharing it with them and others who would become His followers.⁹

I observe now as the large group, along with many angels, travels quickly through the guarded gate. All can see a deep love in the eyes of Jesus, and a look that shows He knows with pinpoint accuracy where He needs to arrive very quickly.

I observe that as Jesus returns to Earth to meet with His disciples, the first fruits who are of His height go with Him, accompanied by many unseen angels. Those who are much taller remain in heaven. The witnesses who return to Earth with Jesus go throughout Jerusalem and testify that He had completed the plan of salvation and had risen from the grave. I see these first fruits speak before many about being brought to life to witness that Jesus is alive.

⁹ Christ's Object Lessons, p. 333

As the will of man co-operates with the will of God, it becomes omnipotent. Whatever is to be done at His command may be accomplished in His strength. All His biddings are enablings.

I observe one particular witness who especially catches my attention. I am wondering if it is John the Baptist, because he stands on a platform and his voice carries a great distance. He emanates a great peace. Many gather to listen to his words, because they are attracted by the truths he shares. He speaks with love as he explains how Jesus with one simple word brought him from the grave, winning the victory over Satan. He shares how his life was taken because he had witnessed for Jesus, and that Jesus is truly the King of kings. He mentions about the lies that were spread and that even more lies would be circulated. He stresses the importance of not following mankind but only Jesus. This witness raises both hands and declares, "Raise your eyes to the One who gave His life for you. Accept Him as your Savior." He continues to preach about how to accept Jesus for the forgiveness of sins, because He is the Savior and heaven's sacrificial Lamb. He talks about how to receive the Spirit of God by allowing the sins of one's life to be washed away through the blood of Jesus. As I listen to him, I think: This was truly a great witness and evangelist who testified that Jesus is no longer dead, and as promised, raised many who died.

Now my dream changes, and I see two men with their faces looking down as they walk a dirt road. I notice a road sign showing that Emmaus is ahead. Underneath that sign is another one showing that Jerusalem is behind them.¹⁰ I listen as the two men discuss the sad ending of the previous week and how they thought that Jesus of Nazareth was the promised Messiah. While they walk and talk, they are very troubled. Then I notice Jesus approaches them, but they do not recognize Him. As Jesus walks with them, He asks what they are talking about.

One introduces himself as Cleopas. He asks the Stranger if He was there during the horrible things that took place the previous week. Jesus responds, "What horrible things?" Both men talk about the One

¹⁰ The Desire of Ages, p. 795

Late in the afternoon of the day of the resurrection, two of the disciples were on their way to Emmaus, a little town eight miles from Jerusalem.

from Nazareth called Jesus Who spoke as a prophet and performed many wonderful deeds. One says, "Jesus spoke, and we witnessed many miracles. We observed Him turn water into grape juice. He multiplied a boy's meal of fish and bread into food that fed a multitude. We were at a tomb when He spoke, and His longtime friend came back to life. But the temple leaders delivered Him over to the Romans, who tortured and crucified Him. He died and was buried this past Friday."

All three walk several steps in silence, then one of the men mentions that they thought Jesus was the One to save Israel. Again, they are silent. The other says, "A few of our women told us that just this morning they went to the tomb very early, but it was empty. When others in our group went to the tomb, they discovered that it was empty, just as the women said." Both men state how the women insisted that angels told them Jesus is alive.

After the three walk silently a little farther, Jesus breaks the silence. He walks and talks to them, and they are unaware of who He is. He speaks of the faith that all should have. He says much about the recorded words of God's prophets. He mentions Enoch, Moses, and many others. He shares how all that happened was taught, recorded, and passed on by many generations. He reviews much of what was written in the Scriptures about the One they now speak of with great sadness.

As they approach Emmaus, the men invite Jesus to come into their home, even though they do not know who He is. They mention it is evening, that the day has been long, and the travel from Jerusalem tiring. Jesus accepts their invitation and continues to teach them while food is prepared. I notice that they recognize His voice when He prays for the food. Then as He breaks the bread and gives it to them, they see the scars in His hands. These two men begin to weep and immediately fall on their knees. I hear them exclaim that the Master had been with them, and they did not even realize it. As they stare at Him, He disappears.

Observing so that I can prepare this message, I also begin to weep, because Jesus vanished not only from their sight, but from mine as well. I hear a voice but see no one. Yet I know that voice full of love

that restores happiness to my heart: "As I have said, 'I am with you always.' Continue to serve, share, and instruct."

Jesus speaks again and tells me to share what He instructed another messenger to write. Not seeing, but recognizing that voice, I think of how important it is to hear and know the Testimony of Jesus—which is the Spirit of Prophecy, especially in this day and age. On the wall of the home, the following words appear that only I can see.

They forgot their hunger and fatigue, and left the prepared repast, for they could not tarry in their homes and hold their newly found knowledge from the other disciples. They longed to impart their own joy to their companions, that they might rejoice together in a living Saviour risen from the dead. Late as it was, they set about retracing their way to Jerusalem; but how different were their feelings now from those which depressed them when they set out upon their way to Emmaus. Jesus was by their side, but they knew it not. He heard with gladness their expressions of joy and gratitude as they talked with each other by the way.

They were too happy to notice the difficulties of the rough, uncertain road. There was no moon to light them, but their hearts were light with the joy of a new revelation. They picked their way over the rough stones, and the dangerous ledges, sometimes stumbling and falling in their haste. But not at all disconcerted by this, they pressed resolutely on. Occasionally they lost their path in the darkness and were obliged to retrace their steps until they found the track, when they renewed their journey with fresh speed. They longed to deliver their precious message to their friends. Never before had human lips such tidings to proclaim; for the fact of Christ's resurrection was to be the great truth around which all the faith and hope of the church would center. {Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 3, p. 215}

I listen to the two men weep as they talk. They speak of how Jesus shared the Scriptures during their walk, how their hearts longed for the truths they heard Him share, and that during that depressing trip,

Jesus had been with them all along. They look at each other and get up from the table to return to Jerusalem.

As I observe their happiness, I recall that it was written in the Testimony of Jesus how He had accompanied both men on their way back to Jerusalem. In the darkness of night, He walked the same road with them. The two men carry no light, yet quickly make their way along a rough road where at times they stumble and fall. I think of the angels who could have illuminated the path and moved obstacles out of their way. Jesus chose to walk with those two faithful followers. This example proves that as He has promised, He will walk with all His faithful followers to the end.

In my dream, I am wondering why Jesus spent so much time with these two men. I also think of how their realization motivated them to return to the upper room in Jerusalem. Unable to contain their excitement and joy, the two men share the good news with the disciples who are there. "Our Master has risen! The tomb is empty, because He was raised. It is all true. We were accompanied by a Stranger almost all the way from here to Emmaus. We did not recognize Him until He prayed and broke the bread. It was Jesus! We saw Him with new eyes, and then He disappeared. Our Master has risen from the dead!"

As the two men entered the upper room, so did Jesus.¹¹ While those words of joy are being spoken, in the same way Jesus disappeared in front of the two men in Emmaus, He now appears before all gathered in the upper room. I hear Jesus announce: "Peace be unto you; rejoice this day."

All are startled to have Someone suddenly appear before them. Jesus asks why they doubt and have no faith. He presents His hands and feet and invites them to touch Him and see that He really is alive. I watch Him sit down and say He is hungry. They give Him a piece of

¹¹ The Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 3, p. 216

Cautious hands unbarred the door to the repeated demand of the two travelers; they entered, and with them also entered Jesus, who had been their unseen companion all the way.

fish and honeycomb to eat. While He eats, He reminds them that He had taught them that everything recorded in the law of Moses, the prophets, and the Psalms must be fulfilled. I realize that heaven values the patience of the saints who keep the commandments of God. Those who worship Him and believe the testimonies of Jesus—the Spirit of Prophecy—are greatly loved and blessed.

I am privileged to observe while Jesus opens their ears, eyes, and minds to understand the Scriptures as recorded by prophets and messengers. He shares how the Messiah was to suffer greatly but would rise from the dead on the third day. He stresses that repentance and forgiveness of sins are to be preached and taught to all nations and assures them that He will give them what the Father promised: power from the Holy Spirit.¹² This is the end of the day of His resurrection. It is now the beginning of the second day. Jesus will remain on Earth with His disciples 39 more days.

My dream changes and I am made to understand that 40 days have now passed. During that time, Jesus spent much time teaching His disciples how to witness to others. In His name, they were to ask the Father for the Holy Spirit, wisdom, and power. They were also to instruct and preach the new truth about repentance of sins, and that there was no longer a need for animal sacrifices, because Jesus was the great sacrificial Lamb.

¹² The Acts of the Apostles, pp. 30-31

Christ's visible presence was about to be withdrawn from the disciples, but a new endowment of power was to be theirs. The Holy Spirit was to be given them in its fullness, sealing them for their work. "Behold," the Saviour said, "I send the promise of My Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high." Luke 24:49. "For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence." "Ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto Me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth." Acts 1:5, 8.

Next, I see Jesus walking with His disciples toward Bethany. Upon reaching the Mount of Olives, Jesus tells them it is time for Him to serve in heaven. He instructs them to return to Jerusalem to teach as they have been taught. He assures them that He will intercede before the Father on behalf of each one of them. As Jesus lifts His hands to bless them, He ascends, and a large company of angels hides Him from their sight. They fall to the ground in worship then quickly return to Jerusalem. Soon afterward they are found teaching in the temple and marketplace.

Ten days later, on the day of Pentecost, the disciples are together in the upper room. Their hearts beat as one. They serve with one purpose. Through the Bible and the Spirit of Prophecy, I know and have been shown the beginning of the great commission, "Go into the entire world and preach the gospel!" We read in Acts 2:1-4:

And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

My dream changes, and I am back on the terrace that overlooks the tops of that beautiful forest on that planet. The Herald stands there quietly. After several moments, he turns to me and asks, "Do you know yet who you are? This place is offered to one who would serve as requested. God loves you, His people. Not only will some have a mansion in heaven, but a select, chosen few will have a planet in their own galaxy, a place for all to see and visit. It will testify that the individual chose to do as asked, even though it was not what they preferred. That place will show that one individual gave up all and chose to walk on the path that God assigned—a path where they would be blindfolded and walking with complete faith."¹³

¹³ Faith and Works, p. 25

What is faith? "The substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen" (Hebrews 11:1). It is an assent of the understanding

Still standing quietly, the Herald turns and looks out over the multicolored panoply. After a few moments and still admiring the view, he says to me, "The longer one lives, the more information can be accumulated. Because Methuselah lived for almost a thousand years, he knew much and was patient. He also greatly loved His heavenly Father and remained faithful to Him."

I look at the Herald and ask if I am now to begin preparing this dream to be sent to God's people. The Herald turns around to face me. Smiling patiently, he replies, "Jesus blessed His disciples and ascended, escorted by a great entourage of angels. The entire universe observed this very important scene. It is what happens next that should be documented. Messenger, you are not finished with this message. Jesus returned to heaven after teaching His disciples for 40 days. During that same time, His first fruits talked with many about the truth of the resurrection of Jesus. Now I am to show you what took place after Jesus returned to heaven."

The Herald explains that a lot of what he will show me will be symbolic and I will not understand much of it. "But know," he adds,

to God's words which binds the heart in willing consecration and service to God, Who gave the understanding, Who moved on the heart, Who first drew the mind to view Christ on the cross of Calvary. Faith is rendering to God the intellectual powers, abandonment of the mind and will to God, and making Christ the only door to enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Fundamentals of Christian Education, p. 341

To abide in faith is to put aside feeling and selfish desires, to walk humbly with the Lord, to appropriate His promises, and apply them to all occasions, believing that God will work out His own plans and purposes in your heart and life by the sanctification of your character; it is to rely entirely, to trust implicitly, upon the faithfulness of God. If this course is followed, others will see the special fruits of the Spirit manifested in the life and character.

“that you along with everyone else will have an eternity to learn. There is, and always will be, much for you to learn.” ¹⁴

When the Herald holds out his hand toward me, I notice that it is large and very well-tanned. Yet, it is a hand that shows constant love and patience. I stop to think that it is the same hand that at Gethsemane strengthened Jesus to enable Him to drink the ‘cup’ and endure the coming suffering. It is the same hand that held a sword ready to defend Jesus but was instructed to refrain. It is the hand that, at the tomb of Jesus, rolled away the large boulder as if it was a pebble. It is the hand that carried the heavenly robe to cover Jesus after He came out of His tomb. And it is the hand that is lifted to direct the great host of choirs.

The Herald interrupts my thoughts and says, “I need to repeat that who we are is not and never will be important. The only hands that should be acknowledged are the sacred hands of Jesus that were raised and nailed to a cross. Those precious hands were freely given for all.”

The Herald asks me to observe and document what transpired after Jesus ascended from the Mount of Olives. He raises his other hand, and instantly my dream changes. From on high, I see Jesus preparing to leave from that mountain.

The Herald says, “In order for you to see what happens, we will need to travel very fast. But before we leave, I need to make sure you understand what happened during the last 40 days, beginning when Jesus walked out of the tomb, no longer a prisoner.” When the Herald holds out his hand, the spinning of the earth slows until it stops.

The Herald continues. “Jesus quickly returned to be with His disciples—walking with them and teaching them. During that time, His first fruits spoke as witnesses, testifying as to why they were raised at

¹⁴ S.D.A. Bible Commentary, Vol. 7A, p. 481

It will take the whole of eternity for man to understand the plan of redemption. It will open to him line upon line, here a little and there a little.—Manuscript 21, 1895

the command of Jesus. The enemies of Jesus were quick to invent stories and lie as to who the first fruits were.”

The Herald instructs me to look once again at the scene of Jesus departing from the mount. I look down and see a myriad of angels around Him. As I continue to look, I now notice the first fruits who came with Jesus to Earth to serve as witnesses of His resurrection.

The Herald reminds me that Jesus had raised the chosen group, quickly ascended, and presented them to God as His first fruits. Many were told to remain and prepare. The Herald smiles and says, “Prepare what?”

The Herald releases the earth so time can continue and says, “We must move quickly so you can see and observe.” He holds out his hand, and when he speaks one word, several angels that excel in speed come and take our hands. The Herald tells me that we must be there instantly, before the great event begins.

We begin to travel at a speed that I cannot comprehend. The Holy City is still a very great distance far off to the east. We are some distance from the gates of heaven but still out in space when I see two rows of representatives from other worlds who stand facing each other as honor guards. Each holds in his hands something I do not recognize, but it is bright and shiny. On each side of them are countless rows and tiers of angels holding trumpets. As we move quickly between these rows of escorts, I see the excited faces of all assembled as they wait for the One who is to return.

I now see many angels hold the enormous city gates wide open. I am remembering the story of the prodigal son. But I think that this is the opposite. This is a welcome unlike any other that has ever been prepared.

As I look through the open gates, I try to conceive the enormity of the place. From the center point where the three thrones are located, the area for the great reception extends out for thousands of miles in each direction—north, south, and east. The plans and preparations to landscape this enormous area are staggering.

As we quickly enter through the gates, I notice that the layout of buildings, walkways, trees, streams, lawns, and fountains has changed compared to what was there when Jesus left heaven for those 40 days. It is as if angels who excel in landscaping have been working non-stop to make everything different for the welcome-home celebration. I smile at my thought that the weather will be perfect for this fantastic occasion.

Inside the gates, on the left and right sides, are many tables spread over thousands of miles, all prepared for the grand feast. It is a bountiful harvest of many types of food contributed by inhabitants throughout the universe. In this vast garden of gardens, choirs stand ready to sing a special tribute as the King of all kings enters through the open gates of heaven.

At a distance, I am able to see the Holy City. I notice three thrones high up on a raised area that emit a tremendous brightness. In the middle is a great brightness, which I know is the Father. To the left side of the Father sits the Holy Spirit, resembling a form of pure energy and fire. On the Father's right side is the throne of Jesus, with only His crown on top of His robe. In front and on each side of the thrones stand Enoch, Moses, and Elijah, who were taken to heaven to walk with the Father.

The great multitude of the first fruits of Jesus stands to the left and right of the thrones. Each is dressed in a special robe lined in purest white and a beautiful crown that appears to bear living fruit. They are the ones who remained in heaven to prepare the food, plan the decorations, and choose the choir songs. They planned and accomplished much in 40 days.

As I look up, I now see a great assortment of newly-created birds. In addition, amazing decorations fill the air, making the sky above as beautiful as the grounds below. I am in awe to see multicolored, translucent balls shimmering in the air. When they pop, the air is filled with a wonderful, floral aroma. As new balls appear, they produce a most beautiful song—a testament to Jesus and everlasting peace.

On a circle of hills surrounding this tremendously large area is a great host of angels holding trumpets. I hear a new and unique reception

song. The Herald and I rush back to the gates that are being held open.

Away in the distance, I see the entourage that has been traveling from the Mount of Olives on Earth. It slows and many angels quickly go out to meet and escort the rest of the first fruits who served as witnesses for Jesus. These chosen ones were quickly ushered in and dressed in order to stand with the other first fruits. After that, all the angels, who escorted Jesus, quickly enter through the gates of heaven and take their places with a throng of other angels.

Now I see the two long rows of beings quickly enter and take their places to wait for the grand entrance of Jesus. They are the ones who were lined up on each side of the arriving entourage—inhabitants from other worlds who were selected to serve as witnesses. I look out amid the cheers and songs of the great choir that fill the air with rejoicing. Jesus stands in the air a short distance from where the representatives stand.

I quickly turn and look back at the middle throne. From a great distance, I now see what I understand is the Father standing up from His throne. To His left, I see the Holy Spirit rise at the same time. All becomes quiet. Everyone turns and looks back at the thrones. I hear a deep rumble like thunder, yet like the sound of a great waterfall, a gentle stream, and a light rain.

The Father speaks. "Before all whom I have created, before the Great Universal Council, before those who will soon serve as the Council of 24, before all those assembled here, before all inhabitants throughout the universe: It is with extreme delight and great happiness that I stand with My arms wide open to receive My Son to again sit next to Me. In Him, through all He has done, I am very, very, very well pleased. To Him I restore all power and might." All is quiet, then I hear that great voice state: "My Son, welcome home! Please come and take Your rightful place on Your throne."

To the awe of all assembled there, I observe a very long walkway appear. Starting at the Father's throne, the walkway extends out through the gates of heaven. Its foundation is a bright, illuminating, white light that shines out toward Jesus. On top of that white light, but leaving a thick white border, is a bright, royal blue walkway, also

extending out from the Father's throne. Above the blue walkway, but leaving a thick border of blue, is a very deep red walkway. On top of the red walkway is a shiny silver walkway with a border of red beneath it. On top of this is a bright, glowing walkway of the purest gold with a border of silver. I am not able to comprehend the distance, but this amazing walkway extends out very far.

When I see Jesus place His foot on that great walkway, the most tremendous cheer is heard re-echoing throughout the universe. No one in the universe can be unaware that Jesus has returned to His rightful place in heaven.

Jesus slowly walks between the two rows of representatives lined up on both sides of the walkway. It reminds me of the triumphal entry into Jerusalem, when people laid their robes and palm branches in front of Jesus. The representatives from across the universe can see that He is worthy to walk on that amazingly unique walkway. I hear cheers and songs of praise fill the courts of heaven. What incredible joy! I see Jesus walking with such happiness, but yet He is the epitome of humility. After what seems like moments, but really was a great amount of time, He approaches the gates of heaven. I also hear the sound of instruments that accompany the angels. As they joyfully sing from the distant hills, Jesus enters the gates of heaven.

When Jesus approaches the bottom step at the foot of the elevated thrones, all becomes quiet. I know that I am shown this in a way that I can comprehend. I look up high and see that as Jesus approaches, the Father walks down the steps of His throne. The Holy Spirit also stands and walks down the steps. The Father, the Fountain of all love, extends His arms. Jesus holds out His arms, from where flows the love of the love of the love. The Holy Spirit extends what I know to be His arms.

There the Three embrace and shine brighter than any sun. As They embrace, tears of happiness flow and begin to puddle. They are so abundant that they flow down the long walkway, forming a tremendous, symbolic stream that flows down the great walkway and becomes a waterfall. It is a time of such happiness!

After a great time together, the Father and the Holy Spirit step back. The Father speaks and seven attending angels pick up from the

throne of Jesus the crown and robe that He placed there before He left to live on Earth. As the Father accepts the robe from four of the angels, its color changes, and it turns into the most majestic hues. I notice it has many cords and sashes. When the Father hands the robe back to the four angels, they approach Jesus and drape the robe over His shoulders. Then as the Father accepts the crown from the other three angels, its shape and colors change. I think to myself that Jesus, the King of kings, is the only One who deserves such a crown. I think: As is Jesus, Jesus is! The Father hands the crown back to the three angels who then approach Jesus. Since Jesus is taller than the angels, He bends down to accept the very large, ornate, and colorful crown.

Now I observe the Father hold out His hands, and in them appears a magnificent scepter. I cannot find the words to describe it, except to say that it is beautiful and fitting for the only One worthy to receive it. The Father and the Holy Spirit walk together and present it to Jesus. As Jesus takes the scepter, it glows with a bright light and He illuminates greatly, not because of the scepter but due to the fact that Jesus already had all His powers returned to Him.* As He ascends to

* Jesus has all His powers now but only by, from, and through the heavenly Father. When Jesus accepted humanity, He willingly surrendered more than we can possibly understand.

The Upward Look, p. 313

He carries sanctified humanity to heaven, there always to retain humanity as it would have been if man had never violated God's law. The overcomers, who upon the earth were partakers of the divine nature, He makes kings and priests unto God.—Manuscript 156, October 26, 1903, "Christ, Our Divine-Human Example."

The Desire of Ages, p. 25

In taking our nature, the Saviour has bound Himself to humanity by a tie that is never to be broken. Through the eternal ages He is linked with us.... To assure us of His immutable counsel of peace, God gave His only-begotten Son to become one of the human family, forever to retain His human nature. This is the pledge that God will fulfill His word.

take His place on His throne, the Father and the Holy Spirit also ascend.

Next I notice the three thrones rotate and form a circle so that the Godhead can face each other. All Three sit down at once, and a tremendous light radiates up and out to send even greater light throughout the universe. The Three once again are seated together. Then there is such a tremendous cheer from all the angels, other world inhabitants, and the multitude that had been brought together that it causes a vibration of pure harmony throughout the Holy City. Next a song of complete joy fills the air.

During the singing, I observe the area around the three thrones of the Godhead begin to change. In front of and around each of the three thrones, eight thrones rise up from the ground. They are evenly spaced and make a total of 24 new thrones. When the song ends, all becomes very quiet. I see the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit raise Their hands and speak a command all at the same time.

When I look up high, I notice four groups of six angels descending from four different directions. Two angels from each group lead with trumpets. Behind them in each group is an angel carrying a large golden tray. Each tray contains six, very ornate, pure gold crowns. These crowns shimmer, showing that the wearer is valued and trusted. Behind the angels holding the trays with the crowns are two angels holding trumpets. In each group, behind the angels with trumpets, is an angel carrying a large golden tray. On each tray are six, pure white, ornately decorated robes.

The four groups descend, and all stand in a perfect square. In the middle stand four angels, each holding six crowns. Next and standing in a square are the four angels with the six robes. Twelve angels

The Review and Herald, December 22, 1891

...He gave His only-begotten Son to come to earth, to take the nature of man, not only for the brief years of life, but to retain his nature in the heavenly courts, an everlasting pledge of the faithfulness of God.

stand in another square and hold trumpets. To complete the last square, there are four angels holding trumpets at each of the four corners.

With precision and timing, the 16 angels raise their trumpets. A fanfare sounds that calls down from on high 48 angels who descend in a single downward row, one in front of the other. With great precision they divide into two rows of 24 angels. Moments later, the two rows of 24 divide into four rows of 12 angels. Then I see the four rows divide into six rows of eight angels. Next the six rows divide into eight rows of six angels. Then the eight rows divide into 12 rows of four angels, and the 12 rows divide into 16 rows of 3 angels. Finally, the 16 rows become a single row of angels who stop descending and stand still in the air. The 48 angels are again in a single row. Now these angels form a perfect circle and descend. I see two of them stand in front of each of the 24 empty thrones situated in front of the three thrones of the Godhead.

The 16 angels holding trumpets sound another fanfare. With accuracy, the four angels holding the pure golden trays with robes rise a short distance into the air. From high above, 24 angels descend and divide into four groups of six angels. Each of the four groups descends and stands in front of one of the four angels holding the golden trays.

When the 16 angels holding trumpets sound another fanfare, each of the 24 angels takes one of the robes from a tray, and with outstretched arms, each holds the folded robe. The 16 angels holding trumpets sound another fanfare, and with exactness the four angels holding the trays descend to the square where they stood before.

As the 16 angels holding trumpets sound another fanfare, the four angels place the now-empty tray under their left arm. At the same time, the 24 angels holding out the 24 robes descend, and each stands to the left of one of the 24 empty thrones.

The 16 angels holding trumpets sound another fanfare. Again with precision, the four angels holding the trays with the crowns rise a short distance into the air. From high above, another 24 angels descend. They divide into four groups of six angels. Then each of the

four groups of angels descends and stands in front of one of the four angels holding a tray.

The 16 angels holding trumpets sound yet another fanfare. Then each of the 24 angels takes one of the crowns from the tray and holds it in front of them. I notice that the face of each of the angels is illuminated by the brightness of the crowns.

Again the 16 angels holding trumpets sound a fanfare, and with precision the four angels holding the trays descend and return to the square where they stood before.

The 16 angels holding trumpets sound a fanfare again, and simultaneously the four angels with the trays take the now-empty tray and place it under their left arm. At the same time, the 24 angels holding out the 24 crowns descend and stand to the right of one of the empty 24 thrones.

The 16 angels holding trumpets play them again, but it is very different this time. It is the song of the Great Sacred and Holy One. All the angels who are not a part of this presentation immediately kneel.

I turn to look up at the three thrones and see Jesus rise up from His throne. He turns, looks at the Father, and says, "With full power I go to My brothers. I went to Earth and became One of them. You are My Father and You are their Father. Whereas I am Your Son, they are also Your sons. I now go to meet with 24 of those who are My brothers to ask them to sit on a throne with Me." ¹⁵

As Jesus begins to walk down the steps, I see the Father stand, raise His hand, and I hear Him declare that He is most pleased with His Son. Then He adds, "As it was already decided, I call for those who

¹⁵ Christ Triumphant, p. 251

When suffering humanity pressed about Him, He who was in the health of perfect manhood was as one afflicted with them. This was essential, that He might express His perfect love in behalf of humanity.—Manuscript 18, 1898

have been selected to be escorted to their places on one of the 24 thrones.”

The 16 angels holding trumpets sound another fanfare. With accuracy and in a single row, I see 24 angels quickly descend over that great multitude of those who were His first fruits. I see those 24 angels approach certain individuals. Some are very tall, and some are the height of those at the time of Jesus. I look back at the thrones and realize that the thrones are all the same size. They are only for those who are tall. I look back at the very large multitude of His first fruits. Then I see the 24 angel escorts stand beside each of the 24 who were chosen to serve as an elder.

The 16 angels holding trumpets sound yet another, different fanfare. I notice that the 24 angels do not take hold of each chosen individual to help them fly. Instead, each of the redeemed has that right and they simply allow the angel to be an escort. I am able to hear one of the escorting angels state to one who is very short in stature what a tremendous honor it is to escort him to the place where he will serve. He tells him that the issue of his short stature, as compared to others, will be resolved before he can think that he wants to blink.

Suddenly, I notice that all 24 individuals who will serve as one of the 24 elders are of equal height, and the 24 angels escort them to where they will sit. As each places a foot on the ground in front of their throne, Jesus steps down to the bottom step of the three thrones. Because He has had all His powers restored, I am in awe as I instantly see Jesus stand before each of the 24 elders. I hear from the distant hills that great choir of angels begin to sing a very quiet song. I am sure it is about Jesus, even though I do not know the words.

Jesus turns to each angel holding a robe. As He takes the robe, the angel lowers his arms to his side and stands quietly. As Jesus holds the top of the long, pure white robe, it unfolds and illuminates. He looks at each of the 24 and says, “I sacrificed My life on a cross so that you and all others who believe in Me may have everlasting life. The blood that flowed from My body fell upon the seat of mercy so that each of My faithful ones can sit by My side and be My brother. Because I am your Brother, My Father is your Father. I have chosen

each of you because of what you taught, what you surrendered, and the life you laid down for Me.”¹⁶

Now I see what resembles water flowing from the thrones of the Father, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit. It flows down the steps and becomes a clear body of water at the base of the thrones. As it continues to flow, the 24 thrones rise and rest on the large body of water that resembles solid crystal.

Jesus says, “I place My robe over each of you. With My robe, you will serve. You will hold vials, representing the prayers of the saints. You will observe and give your opinion to our Father about the time to judge the dead, when to destroy those who cause destruction on the earth, and when to reward those who now and in the future will serve as prophets and messengers. You will submit recommendations regarding the saints who reverence and worship our Father in the correct way.”

Jesus turns to each angel holding a crown. As He takes it, the angel lowers his arms to his side and stands quietly. Jesus places a crown on the head of each elder and says that each is worthy.¹⁷ He says, “In serving you must lead, as in leading you must serve.”

¹⁶ The Desire of Ages, p. 786

As Christ arose, He brought from the grave a multitude of captives. The Earthquake at His death had rent open their graves, and when He arose, they came forth with Him. They were those who had been co-laborers with God, and who at the cost of their lives had borne testimony to the truth. Now they were to be witnesses for Him who had raised them from the dead.

¹⁷ The Spirit of Prophecy, Vol. 3, p. 253

The Saviour presents the captives he has rescued from the bonds of death, at the price of his own life. His hands place immortal crowns upon their brows; for they are the representatives, and samples, of those who shall be redeemed, by the blood of Christ, from all nations, tongues, and people, and come forth from the dead, when he shall call the just from their graves at his second coming.

The 16 angels holding trumpets sound another fanfare. Each of the 48 angels who served as crown and robe bearers rises into the air. Then Jesus turns and ascends the steps to His throne. When He sits down, all the angels raise their voices as a single choir. I listen to the words of a song the angels are singing as a tribute from their hearts.

Father I adore you
Lay my life before you
How I love you.

Jesus, I adore you
Lay my life before you
How I love you.

Spirit I adore you
Lay my life before you
How I love you.

I then hear a united “Amen” from all the redeemed. The 24 who stand in front of their thrones, now kneel, remove their crowns, and state they are not worthy.

Next I look up and observe a brightness descending. It is a being who radiates beams of energy. As the being descends, all becomes very quiet. Moments later I realize it is Perceivable. Closer but still in the air above all the thrones, she stops descending. She says: “While casting your crowns at the base of your thrones, you stated that you are unworthy. It is true. No one is worthy to approach the Father’s throne due to their own merits. It is only through the merits of Jesus that all here have been made worthy. Every individual who is saved will need all eternity to absorb the depth and significance of the incredible sacrifice of Jesus.” She descends a little closer to the ground and continues: “The foundation of this study is faith. All must believe and know that their worthiness is a result of the sacrifice Jesus made.”

As Perceivable comes down even closer, she becomes many before each of the 24 thrones, where each elder stands with their crown at their feet. She addresses each and says:

“I was there when you took your first breath.

"I was there when you fell.
"I was there when you hurt your knee or elbow.
"I was there when you awoke from a bad dream.
"I was there when you played.
"I was there as you grew up.
"I was there as each day became a learning experience.
"I was there each time you made the right decision in a trying moment that crafted you into one who the Father could use.
"I was always there as the Holy Spirit gently spoke to guide you.
"I was there until the time came when I placed a marking angel at your resting place."

Perceivous stands quietly for a moment. Then she says, "You who are His redeemed, but are also a special, chosen few, will feel unworthy. Each of you knows that it was through your faith in Jesus that you would be found worthy in the eyes of the Father."

"As has been stated before, Jesus is the Savior of everyone on Earth. Jesus is the only way anyone can be saved from sin. Each individual must pray in faith and accept what Jesus has done. Each must ask for forgiveness of sins and believe the Father will hear and answer their requests, spoken in the most precious name of Jesus. We must also understand that it is through the sacrifice of Jesus that all God's angels and faithful creations will be kept safe from sin.¹⁸ Jesus is and always will be the Savior of all. The precious name of Jesus will always be the only name worthy of being spoken. It was His body and blood, which He sacrificed, that made each of you worthy."

Perceivous stands quiet for a moment, to allow all to understand the meaning and importance of what she said. She reaches down, picks up the crown at the feet of each elder, and places it back on their

¹⁸ The Signs of the Times, December 30, 1889

The angels ascribe honor and glory to Christ, for even they are not secure except by looking to the sufferings of the Son of God. It is through the efficacy of the cross that the angels of heaven are guarded from apostasy. Without the cross they would be no more secure against evil than were the angels before the fall of Satan.

heads. Then Perceivous becomes one again and rises back into the air. She looks over at the Herald, as if saying, "You know what you are to do next."

The Herald rises a little off the ground and says, "The foundation of faith is first acknowledging our great need of Jesus and accepting His great sacrifice. This is the beginning of a life of obedience by which God will account each worthy and see him as His son." ¹⁹

¹⁹ That I May Know Him, p. 229

There are many in the Christian world who claim that all that is necessary to salvation is to have faith; works are nothing, faith is the only essential. But God's Word tells us that faith without works is dead, being alone.... Faith and works go hand in hand.... Works will never save us; it is the merit of Christ that will avail in our behalf. Through faith in Him, Christ will make all our imperfect efforts acceptable to God. The faith we are required to have is not a do-nothing faith; saving faith is that which works by love and purifies the soul. He who will lift up holy hands to God without wrath and doubting will walk intelligently in the way of God's commandments.

The Signs of the Times, May 12, 1890

Genuine faith in Christ works by love and purifies the soul. Faith and works go hand in hand, for faith without works is dead. God requires of every soul today what he required of our first parents in Eden,—perfect obedience to his law. There must be found in the life unswerving allegiance to God, righteousness without a flaw in the character. We must be clothed with the righteousness of Christ, and stand without blemish before God. The requirement that God has made in grace is the requirement that God made in Paradise.

Manuscript Releases, Vol. 6, p. 19

Faith and works go together, and each is dead if alone. Not that works will save you; they are the fruit of faith, and living faith will reveal itself in action. The hand of Christ is stretched forth to receive you; will you put your hand in that of the dear Saviour and say, Lead me; I will follow Thee, my Saviour? You must not be neglectful of the conditions of salvation, which are faith and

The Herald lowers his head, looks back up, and raises his right hand. Instantly, I see a great movement of angels arranging themselves into exact locations. Almost at the same time, the Herald sings a single note.

At that precise moment, I see 144 angels standing side by side in 12 rows of 12, making a perfect square. Because each has a very deep bass voice, the listener feels a strong vibration. As one, they sing the words, "I need Thee every hour, most gracious Lord."

Next to them is another group of 144 angels standing side by side in 12 rows of 12, also in a perfect square. Each of them sings with a female-type voice, very high and yet gentle. As one voice, this group sings, "No tender voice like Thine can peace afford."

Throughout heaven, I see angels assembled in 12 by 12 squares. It is a choir of magnificent proportions. In many squares scattered all over, angels are singing this hymn, all as one, with voices of unequalled perfection. Countless groups of angels in a similar configuration are spread over thousands of miles.

I stand there listening to the angels unitedly singing and rededicating themselves. It is their promise and commitment to service. Each proclaims that they accept Jesus and will always need Him. This is why each always says that there is only one name that should be spoken: JESUS.

Everywhere I look I see angels assembled in groups of 12 standing in 12 rows. I need to emphasize the magnificence of how this enormous choir sounds. Each note and word are spoken and sung at the exact same moment. Of all the choirs ever gathered together, this choir sings with such perfect precision and timing that I am unable to begin to describe the beauty I hear.

obedience. There must be a cooperation of the human with the divine.

Every angel participates. All angels have been given the tremendous gift of singing. I think how some excel in speed, strength, or intelligence, but all excel in singing. No human ear can even come close to understanding what I am privileged to hear. I notice one thing very clearly: None of the angels sings to draw attention to himself, but rather to express their great love and dedication to Jesus. The words they sing make clear why each always says that who they are is not important. Jesus is the only name worthy of being mentioned. Each angel sings from the heart, as if he were the only one singing.

As the angels continue to sing, I see the 24 elders kneeling, as well as all those who wear a crown that bore fruit. In dedication to Jesus, all cast their crowns toward the thrones of the Godhead.

I need Thee every hour, most gracious Lord;
No tender voice like Thine can peace afford.

I need Thee every hour; stay Thou nearby;
Temptations lose their power when Thou art nigh.

I need Thee every hour, in joy or pain;
Come quickly and abide, or life is vain.

I need Thee every hour; teach me Thy will,
And Thy rich promises in me fulfill.

I need Thee every hour, most Holy One;
O make me Thine indeed, Thou blessed Son.

Refrain:

I need Thee, O I need Thee! Every hour I need Thee;
Oh, bless me now, my Savior, I come to Thee.

While this choir sings those words from the heart, I think of all that I have seen, heard, and experienced. Then I remember that all I was shown was in a way that I could understand. I think of how degraded we have become after 6,000 years of sin on this earth. I have seen the beauty and perfect proportions of the first humans on the earth from Creation until the time of the Flood. I have seen the difference between the perfection of the first fruits Jesus resurrected and the people today who show great marks of sin.

My dream changes, and I am once again walking along that beach. I look behind me and in front of me. I am all alone. Over my right and left shoulder are two, very large bags with scrolls of paper. Both straps are tattered and worn. The bags are still enormous and very heavy. One bag feels a lot heavier, because I have been given another message. It is then that I realize that the bags are not heavy; actually, they have no weight. I may have the straps over my shoulders, but I do not carry the load.²⁰

As I begin to walk again, I start humming how I need Jesus every hour. I hum that there really is something about that name!

While I continue walking, I hear a gentle voice speak these words: "Call My name and I will answer you."²¹ I am with you at all times. I have said, I will always be with you. I called two to serve as they walked to Emmaus. I was there, and they did not know that I walked with them, even in the darkness of night."

Now I am instructed to prepare this dream that has taken many weeks to compile. It has been made very clear to me that everyone must understand the following: I am not the only one addressed in this dream. It is for all who believe these messages. If you walk your own road in the dark "from Emmaus back to Jerusalem," know that Jesus has promised to be with you always. All you have to do is call upon His name.

²⁰ The Review and Herald, January 11, 1887

Those who are called to responsible positions in the work of God often feel that they are carrying heavy burdens, when they may have the satisfaction of knowing that Jesus carries them all. We permit ourselves to feel altogether too much care, trouble, and perplexity in the Lord's work. We need to trust him, believe in him, and go forward.

²¹ Do You Know Who You Are? January 3, 2018

"... all you need to do is call out one name, the most beautiful name in the entire universe. You may not understand now, but one day your descendants will understand why it is so important to speak and call on the name of Jesus. The name to call upon is Jesus."

2020—YEAR OF SEEING CLEARLY

January 4, 2020

By Ernie Knoll

[Be aware that part of this dream may not be appropriate for young or sensitive children.]

Please note: It is important to read this dream with much prayer. Ask for the Holy Spirit to help you discern the critically important messages God has sent. He will give you time to slowly read and understand what He is trying to tell you.

It must be understood what was involved in the timeline and the typing of these messages. They are not the result of one night's dream. Certain messages in this dream, in no specific order, began in September of 2019 and continued through December. Every night I would have a part of this dream, type it out, and save it in my computer. This continued daily for four months. Then on the morning of January 4, I was told to begin compiling the messages that compose this dream.

What the reader does not know is what the preparation of this dream entailed. At night I received instructions about what to prepare next of the messages received in the last four months of 2019. After a few hours of sleep, I would be awakened full of energy and with a complete understanding of what to type or correct. I would lie down again in the morning, sleep for a couple hours, and then awake to do my daily tasks. Many times at night I would be awakened with the sound of a gentle voice calling my name. "Ernie, Ernie, it is time to wake up. You have much to do." For four months, I have existed daily on about four hours of sleep.

As I continued preparing this dream, I was given another message on the morning of Friday, April 10, 2020. It is yet to happen but will occur soon. I was only shown how the United States will be affected in specific areas even though it will occur in other places around the world.

I was shown that the worst infestation of ants ever seen will occur. It will begin in the northern part of the east coast and very quickly move

to the lower part of the east coast. The plague will quickly spread across the country to the entire west coast. I saw in specific locations many different types of ants, from very small to large ones. I saw them in places like bedding and food supplies. They were inside and outside houses, apartments, and offices. In the stores, the pest control supplies quickly disappeared from the shelves. Remember that God's promises or threats are conditional.

Now I consider all that I am shown in this long dream: the grand-scale ant infestation, earthquakes, fires, hurricanes, tornadoes, snow and ice, the great sickness, empty store shelves, and the rampant growth of greed and self-serving. I am reminded how many will quickly die around the world, and not just from the great sickness that stops normal daily activities. Many seek for answers but are unable to attend church. Mankind is required to distance themselves from others. Some are forced to be left in solitary confinement. The sad fact is that many will be left poor and others will suffer great poverty, because they are unable to work or find employment. Many will be unable to purchase groceries, pay a mortgage, rent, or utility bills. Money cannot be spent if there is none.

When I review all that God has shared with me, it is clear that we are witnessing the last days of this earth. If all that I have been shown occurs soon, it will permanently change this earth. If God decides to hold back some things, then it should be understood that He is extending His grace so that we may correct and perfect our characters. I think about the great sickness roaming the earth as if an ill wind. In addition to the sickness, there is the almost daily occurrence of flooding, earthquakes, fires, hail, and tornadoes with wind that licks the buildings and rips them apart. In the early time of the year, there is much cold, snow, and ice. If God decides to destroy a city with a fireball, will it truly have an effect on the sinful hearts of mankind? [End of note]

In my dream, I see myself with Perceivous, the Guide angel, and the Announcing angel as we walk through a house that I have never seen before. We stop walking, and the Guide steps in front of me to explain the following: “Even though you have been visited many nights over the last few months with many different recurring dreams, tonight you will begin to write the messages you have been shown. It will take quite some time to prepare this dream, as there is much; [he repeats] there is much in your long journey of sharing. The calendar shows that we are only beginning the fourth day of this new year. As this message is prepared, you will understand why this year will truly be the ‘year of seeing clearly.’”

The Announcing angel steps in front of me and instructs that I share the following Bible verses from Genesis 1:14-19.

And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

Then the Announcing angel says: “However, on this fourth day of the first month in a new year of ‘creation,’ God has said that all are to see clearly with great ‘light.’ Let there be signs for the coming new seasons. Let the ‘light’ clearly be shown on the earth. Let this great ‘light’ be made to rule both day and night. Beginning on this fourth day, let all see clearly the signs to prepare.

Perceivous steps in front of me and begins talking almost in a whisper, even though I know we cannot be heard or seen. She addresses me by my heavenly name and explains that I am being shown the first of several situations for understanding. As before, I will not be seen.

As we walk through an open door, I immediately see a young woman sitting on a bed. The room is very dark and dreary. It has an essence of sin and death. My mind searches for words to serve in the description of not just what I see but what I experience. I can only think that this is a very dark and dreary place. The woman is crying and clutching her knees and legs close to her body. Several angels are standing and some sitting on the bed next to her. The angels who stand have spread their wings like a canopy to cover her. Others place their arms and hands over her to comfort her. She does not realize the angels are there or that they reach out to her. And she does not know they weep with her.

As if understanding that this is a solemn moment of quietness, I ask what is wrong. All the angels look toward me with tears streaming down their faces. It is then I notice that the angels sitting by her are many of Perceivous. I immediately sense that she feels the woman's grief. I look at Perceivous who stands holding my right hand. My eyes begin to water. She smiles at me and says, "Many still do not know who they are! She had conceived and a child had begun growing in her womb of life. However, because of sin the baby ceased living. It still needs understanding that a baby is not just a baby. The importance of each baby needs to be understood."

We walk to another room and find who I understand is the woman's husband. He is now watching a television program, and several angels are around him. Perceivous says that he knows what has happened and has already wept with his wife at the thought of their child who would not be born. However, he does not fully understand what his wife feels because he is created differently than her. She was created to be a mother and he was created to be a father. Yet together they are parents. His thoughts are of trying again when the time is right. It is not that he does not grieve. He should not be condemned that he does not sit and weep, because it is not how he was designed. Perceivous and I stand for a moment with just the sound of the television program.

Next, Perceivous says, "Come, as you need to be shown more." Instantly, we are in a hospital delivery room. I see a wife with her husband next to her. They are about to become parents.

My mind is filled with all the preparations that occurred because of this special time when a new child will make his way into the world with his first breath and the sound of his first cry as if to announce his arrival. There was the preparation of a room to serve as a nursery, such as the furniture and the colors or patterns depending on whether the child is a boy or a girl. The baby shower would include gifts in a series of firsts, such as a car seat, diapers, baby bottles, clothing, bedding, toys, etc. The parents learned ways to care for the baby. Their home was safeguarded with such items as cabinet locks, corner protectors, and electrical outlet covers. There were family meetings with their parents who would become grandparents for the first time.

I stand there knowing that much has been done for several months in preparing for this one very special moment. The new mother experienced appetite and wardrobe changes as well as pain while her child grew in her womb.

I watch the mother-to-be and those busy attending her. A moment later, I hear the sounds of their newborn infant crying very loudly for the first time. I hear the doctor say that he will cut the umbilical cord. I see an attending nurse hand him a surgical instrument. Suddenly all becomes quiet, and those attending immediately rush the infant to a table. Just seconds after being born, the infant died. I look over at the mother lying on the delivery bed with her husband standing next to her. Both are wondering what is happening with their baby. The nurse walks over and explains that the infant died because of complications. It is then I notice many of Perceivous standing around the mother. The husband is no longer able to maintain strength to stand because of witnessing the birth and tragic death of his child. Once again, Perceivous tells me, "Many still do not know who they are! This was not a simple case of just another baby dying. Again, many do not understand the importance of each baby."

Next, Perceivous says she is to show me another example that needs to be understood. I see another young couple. The wife has just received evidence of conceiving a child. With great happiness, she shares the evidence with her excited husband.

Together they begin preparations for the arrival of their first child. There is the purchase of baby clothes and furniture, and the preparations of their child's room. They must learn what is necessary

in the caring of their child. As their baby grows, they must select and visit a doctor to manage her pregnancy and the birth of their child. The mother acquires maternity clothing as needed and is careful to follow a good diet to keep the baby healthy. She also ensures that her environment is conducive to the good of her baby, such as being careful what she listens to and what she sees in order for her and the baby to remain calm. She receives many back and foot rubs from her husband.

On a morning, 8 months and 2 weeks after conception, the mother stands at the doorway of the nursery. She sees that all is ready. The diapers, new infant clothes, and bedding are in the dresser. The monitor is mounted. Her husband approaches her from behind and gently places his arms around her. He whispers that he loves her and places a kiss on her neck. She softly tells him they need to see the doctor.

After they arrive, I see the couple in the doctor's office. He is listening to the mother's heartbeat as well as the baby's. He calls for a nurse and instructs her to bring some equipment. She immediately returns with a special cart. The nurse helps the mother to lie down, and the doctor begins to use an ultrasound device. After doing the test, he winds up the cables and puts the device away. The nurse looks at him as he takes the woman's hands. He then proceeds to tell her that the baby has stopped growing and there is no evidence of life. The nurse quickly moves to where she can put her arms around the woman. The doctor explains that the baby has died. The husband becomes weak and sits down. The nurse wraps her arms around the woman. They both embrace each other and cry. Now the life that was almost finished forming is gone.

For months the woman went through the process of a child growing inside of her. She felt the kicking and the special craving to care for her child. She did all she could to safeguard the health of herself and her baby, but now the doctor tells her and her husband that the baby has died. He explains that if she waits several weeks, her body will discharge the baby on its own. Then he recommends that she schedule induced labor within the next few days. Her husband agrees that it be scheduled for his wife's safety.

For a few days she carries in her womb the remains of an infant whose life had ceased. She performed her daily tasks with all the pains of an expectant mother. Strangers would look at her and smile, not knowing the life inside her had died. Each day as she passed the doorway of the nursery, she saw it being unused. The baby bed was empty, and the monitor remained turned off. Each day she dealt with emotions which men cannot understand. I stop to think of the silent conversations she had with the heavenly Father and the questioning of why the baby died. Beyond her control, God had decided that her child should not continue to live. He is the One who provides the breath or takes it away. It is His decision, and only He knows why.

After the few days of waiting, I see the woman brought into a delivery area. All is setup as if it is a normal delivery. She is placed in position with her husband by her side. The lifeless infant with the umbilical cord still attached now exits the womb and is placed on the mother's chest. Even though its life had ceased, a bond had been formed between the mother and the infant. On her chest lies the lifeless body of an infant that had grown for almost 9 months. Here lies a mother that went through all the pain and agony of giving birth to a child she would never hear breathe, cry, laugh, or say its first word.

I look over at Perceivous who stands there as many of herself who hold each other but yet stand as one. I am wondering who consoles her who watches over a birth such as this. How many times has she observed this tragic event?

I realize that a man cannot understand the bond that occurs between a mother and her growing infant or the emotions that she experiences in a stillborn delivery. Yet this is something that happens very often.

I stand there for a while. Then Perceivous looks at me and explains that death is a result of sin, and all are to understand that Jesus provided a way for each one who dies to be given breath again and have eternal life. That small one could be placed back in the arms of the one that served as a vessel for him to grow in. If faithful, that mother will have returned to her the one whom she bonded with.

Now I am instantly taken to a scene of a horrible situation. A young woman is being taken away without her consent. Because of the act of forced sexual violence, she becomes pregnant. Several weeks

later, I understand that she is in a place where the unwanted child will be terminated.

The scene changes again, and I find myself observing a young woman who is several weeks pregnant. She too has gone to a place where her unplanned and unwanted child will be terminated. Many other women there are also ending the life that grows inside of them.

The silence is broken with Perceivous again stating that many still do not know who they are! This was not just the case of another life of an unborn being terminated. We need to understand the importance of even the unborn.

Now I find myself at the scene of a car accident. I immediately see that a young mother who was driving her car has just lost her four children—one an infant, a toddler, and her two other young children. I see many angels who stood with their hands at their sides. Each was instructed to lower their ever helping hands and not provide protection. Each angel has tears in their eyes.

Calling me by my heavenly name, Perceivous explains that I was shown these things because many still do not know who they are! This was not just the case of another accident. The lives of small children were taken. Again, the importance of each child needs to be understood. The existence of each child is very pleasing to our Father who sees all from His throne in heaven. Is it understood who each of these innocent ones belong to?

The scene changes and I am in a dark place where only the great brilliant light of many angels illuminates. In my mind I am thinking of how it is a great honor to be in the presence of these tremendous angels. Even in darkness they illuminate.

Suddenly, the Announcing angel speaks, even though he is usually quiet. He asks, “Do you recall in ‘The New Earth’ dream the angel who asked for permission to take your crown from its shelf and place it on your head? For angels, it will be a great honor to serve the redeemed from Earth.” I was told in the dream “Do You Know Who You Are?” that as a result of the sacrifice of Jesus, in the New Earth the saved will be higher than the angels.

Instantly the dark area is greatly illuminated and a large company of angels stands in front of me. Perceivous walks over, takes both of my hands, and tells me that I am to be made aware of something. “You have been shown and you have documented in previous dreams about certain individuals who were selected to serve long before the word was spoken that began the construction and existence of your galaxy and Earth.

“Many individuals were planned to serve in different ways, but there were a few who would be called to serve in a very special and symbolic way at the very end of earth’s history. You were shown that the very first being, called Truth, would be called to serve at that time. You were also shown that there would be two who would be called to serve as the Alpha and the Omega. There would be two others who would serve as the Early and the Latter Rain. There was another who would be called to serve as a John the Baptist.

“You were also shown another who was chosen to serve as the perfect church. Just as God’s Seventh-day Adventist church has fallen greatly into apostasy, she too walked completely away from God and chose not to have Him guide her. She was most rebellious when she chose to follow Satan. She grasped hands with ones led by demonic powers. In her apostate condition she conceived and gave birth to a child not as the Father had planned or designed. She could have been put on the course our Creator designed, but that is not His plan. He never uses force. She was allowed free will to go on the path she chose.”

Perceivous stops speaking. She looks down and steps back. The Guide angel walks over and very seriously explains something that is literal. He stresses that the very one God had designed to serve as a perfect symbol of His perfect church had not only apostatized but allowed the one she took as a husband, who is controlled by a demon, to make her pregnant.

The Guide stops speaking, looks down, and steps back. Now the Announcing angel walks over in front of me and places his hands on my shoulders. He tells me that in the dream, “Do You Know Who You Are?” one who was to serve as the symbol of God’s perfect church was referred to as Mary. He tells me that when Mary ceased to walk each day with those who God had placed around her, as a result of

her decision, something happened for the first time. When she conceived, God our Father removed all His protection from her. For the first time in earth's history, Perceivous would not be present at the birth of this child created by a man completely controlled by a demon. The entire universe observed the birth of a child from whom the Father had turned away His face.

The Announcing angel quotes of how it is written of the heavenly Father instructing Moses to teach Aaron and his sons to say to the children of Israel these things:

The LORD bless thee, and keep thee:

The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel; and I will bless them.

With this birth the Father states this:

The LORD curse thee, and ignore thee:

The LORD turn his face from thee, and ignore thee:

The LORD cover up his countenance upon thee and in darkness shalt thou be, and unto thee shall peace not exist.

And they shall remove my name upon thee, child of Satan; for I curse thee.

For the first time, this child would not be one of God's children. Understand that God is saying that He allowed this to happen. It is because He wants none other than the one He chose to serve as a symbol of His perfect church. When God is ready, He will destroy this child, just as He will destroy Satan and all those who follow him. Mary's child will be as if it never was.¹ Through anguish, Mary, as God's symbol of His perfect church, will be cleansed with "fire."

¹ Spiritual Gifts, Vol. 1, p. 193

After the child is destroyed, Mary will have nowhere to go. Then she will burn with desire to be once again with her mother and her two sisters. However, they will find it extremely difficult to trust anything Mary does or says. There will be unconditional love, but it will be extremely arduous for Truth to trust her again.

Next, the Announcing angel reminds me of how it will be almost a year and two months as of January 4, 2020 since I was given a dream to share titled “Barren Ground.” Notice the following from that dream:

For a third time and after a little while, it snows again. The ground warms up, grass grows, and flowers bloom. The two trees stand firmly with their roots entwined. The other tree still stands apart. However, this time the weeds die and the grass grows quickly, becoming a rich green. A countless array of beautiful flowers blooms, and some wrap themselves around the base of the tree. I know this tree is very special to the Creator, and He allowed it to go through what it did for a reason. A part of this tree had to die and come back to stand with the other two trees and do what it was created for. Next, I look up to see all of its dry, straight hair fall off its limbs and blow away in the wind. Immediately, the tree grows taller and all new, very bright and almost white blonde, wavy hair protrudes from its limbs.

I saw that the slave-master would have to answer for the soul of his slave whom he has kept in ignorance; and all the sins of the slave will be visited upon the master. God cannot take the slave to heaven, who has been kept in ignorance and degradation, knowing nothing of God, or the Bible, fearing nothing but his master's lash, and not holding so elevated a position as his master's brute beasts. But he does the best thing for him that a compassionate God can do. He lets him be as though he had not been....

I now look down and see the roots of the three trees entwined under the ground. I understand that the three will stand strong together as one tree to do what they were created for.

The Guide angel explains that what I have seen is symbolic and literal, and that God allows certain things to happen for a reason. The one tree needed to endure what it did, because it must endure more in the brunt of an impending storm. It must hold strong to the other two trees that stand together as one. The Guide angel smiles and says, “Realize that underneath, the three must be one and support each other to be strong. By itself, the single tree would fall. Together they will proceed to serve.”

[End of excerpt]

God knew that Mary (one of the three trees) would conceive a child. Notice that a part of the tree would need to die. Also notice the subtle attention to the weeds around her that die, which represent those who support and convince Mary to remain in a demonic place.

God’s destruction of the child is represented by the part of the tree that dies. What God planted He has been watching grow and mature. It is then that the grass grows quickly until it is a rich green. Then Mary will return to do what He planned.

The Announcing angel turns and walks away. I understand the message he just gave was a direct message delivered straight to him from the lips of the Father in heaven. He served as a messenger, and I know and understand that what I have been told, I am in turn to share and be a messenger.

Perceivous walks over to me and holds out her hand toward the floor. Up from the floor forms the most intricate couch of intertwined flower stems. The stems weave themselves to form a very soft couch covered with small flowers. She smiles and asks if I would sit down, because there is something that must be discussed.

She begins explaining that Truth exists from the beginning. She speaks of how Truth defends the honor and integrity of our Creator.

Truth assures all that God our Father is just and right in what He decides. There are those who will disagree that He allows the death of certain ones. Truth establishes that the one who instituted the way of sinfulness has and continues to abound with questions and doubts regarding the Creator's decisions. What must be understood is that death would not exist but for the ever leading curse of the one who originated sin.

Perceivous pauses to take a deep breath. Then she talks about those who claim that Mary's child is innocent and that God is love therefore would not destroy the child. However, they do not realize that this is exactly Satan's argument. Mary was instructed that it was not God's will for her to form a bond with a rancid individual. However, she ignored what God instructed and chose her own path. Her child is not the heavenly Father's, but rather the result of a man who is an agent of Satan. That child would not be happy in heaven, and those who question this stand with Satan. They will not and cannot stand with those who agree that God is just and fair in all He does, including this situation.

Perceivous now takes both of my hands. She tells me that I was shown something very important that still is not understood. It was written about two years ago in the "Do You Know Who You Are?" dream. She says that we will review it again to make very clear who each is and what each can and will do.

She continues by telling me that the path I have been asked to tread cannot be done softly. My focus must not be taken from the main point. Calling me by my heavenly name, she says that there is so much more that I am being shown, yet so many are looking at a small picture in their hands. If they would just look up, they could see an enormous picture before them. With all that has been shown, why is it so difficult for many to still not understand who they are? It has been spoken of before in another message. It has been mentioned several times now in this message.

Next Perceivous states that she will now show me something to help all understand who each is. She stands up and the couch of woven stems and flowers all retracts into the ground.

She holds out her hand and asks if I would come with her. She tells me that she needs to show me something that happened long ago, even for her. It will help in understanding who we are.

I take the hand of Perceivous and am instantly taken from the place where the couch of flowers was to one of the courts of heaven. The Deity is standing in front of me. I am shown Them in a way I can understand. They begin walking slowly as They discuss the creation of those who need to exist. I now notice that They stop and in one voice speak of the importance of the first one to be spoken into existence. They discuss that before all of creation occurs that Truth must exist first to be a witness and testify of what happens. Truth would exist to defend the Creator and testify that everything He does is perfect.

As I stand there, I watch as the Deity speaks one word, and before me appears a very small bright light that grows exponentially until it is a tall bright light that takes on a specific form. The being spoken into existence is very tall, noble looking, and immediately speaks with a deep voice. (I will refer to the being as “he” even though he is not male or female.) I know and understand he will only speak truth. He is referred to as Truth and will always exist.

The Deity begins walking and Truth follows behind. The Deity now talks about the governing laws which must be put in place to keep balance but most importantly to show that the foundation of each law is love. Without the laws there would not be a balance of true, constant, unconditional love.

The Deity stops and again the Three speak a single word. I see a core of bright light that burns with such intensity that I shield my eyes from the extreme brightness. Its size and brightness grow. As I watch, a beautiful wall forms. It is great in size and very ornate. It looks like a pure diamond made with gold. Something is carved all the way through the wall that is difficult to describe. It is not letters, numbers, or symbols.

Perceivous who has stood next to me says that I am looking at God's governing laws—the Ten Commandments.² We are to understand that in those laws is the pure essence of God's love. He is the source of all love. Without these laws there is no pure, unconditional love. And there with God the Father is Jesus who is the Love of the Love of the Love. Truth witnessed the creation of the Spoken Word, which was and is God's love in the Ten Commandments—placed forever as a constant reminder of the balance of ever continual love and peace.

The Deity begins walking again. They speak and three thrones form from the floor. They are arranged in an outward circle, so the Three can see each other as they sit. They begin discussing those who will be brought into existence to serve. The one who is Truth stands as a witness to what is done. As before, the three in the Godhead speak a single word and a bright light comes into existence that immediately forms into a being with a very noble appearance. I hear them say that he will be called Lucifer. He is instructed to stand next to the throne of God.

The Three continue while Truth stands to witness. As before the Deity speaks a single word and a bright light comes into existence that immediately takes on the form of another being different from the first

² Thoughts from the Mount of Blessing, pp. 48, 50

Before this earth was called into being, God's law existed. Angels are governed by its principles, and in order for earth to be in harmony with heaven, man also must obey the divine statutes. ...

... the principles of righteousness embodied in the Decalogue are as immutable as the eternal throne. Not one command has been annulled, not a jot or tittle has been changed. Those principles that were made known to man in Paradise as the great law of life will exist unchanged in Paradise restored. When Eden shall bloom on earth again, God's law of love will be obeyed by all beneath the sun.

Thoughts from the Mount of Blessing, p. 55

Jesus proceeded to show His hearers what it means to keep the commandments of God—that it is a reproduction in themselves of the character of Christ.

but also noble. I hear the Deity saying that he will be called Gabriel because he will be our strength.³ He is instructed to stand next to Lucifer.

Perceivous and I watch as this process continues. Each time a new angel is spoken into existence, a name is given. None look exactly alike, but some are grouped together because of their similarities, such as the seraphim, the cherubim, or angels who excel in strength. I find the group of angels that excel in speed to be quite interesting. I continue to observe as a great number of angelic beings are spoken into existence.

Next, Perceivous states that it is just not these angelic beings that were created. She instructs that I am to look up and understand why God is the Creator. As I do so, I am amazed to see many galaxies with planets throughout the universe.

As I watch, I see a galaxy spoken into existence with a single word.⁴ On many planets, a single word is spoken and a great multitude of beings are created to walk, talk, and enjoy a life instantly given to them. Each being is different in appearance but maintains a similarity in form. Each is given a name.

Perceivous begins. “I will remind you of something else that occurred in the ‘Do You Know Who You Are?’ dream. It was with Gabriel, the one you call the Herald, who explained the most important of creations. However, it was not clearly understood what was observed, written, and read. This moment will be reviewed in greater detail for a better understanding.

“As the two of you were together talking, you were taken to the most beautiful Garden of Eden with lush vegetation. It was before man and

³ The Hebrew name “Gabriel” means “God is my strength.”

⁴ Psalm 33:6, 9 By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth. For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

animals were created. Both of you walked through a garden where no human words could describe the beauty.

“First, understand that the courts of heaven are where the heavenly Father, Jesus the King of Kings, and the Holy Spirit reside. Nevertheless, this is the Garden of Eden where Adam, who would be a prince of princes, would stroll, enjoy, and have dominion.

“The two of you approach the entrance to the garden. There is an archway of many vines, leaves, and flowers. There are flowers of different shapes, and they shine with many rich colors. It is noticed how the flowers seem as if they respond to you, wishing to be looked at. The design of a single flower is unlike anything you have seen. It is an example of a design of unmatched beauty and everlasting life. There is also a wonderful assortment of fragrances. A large variety of fruit hangs from the vines and branches. The archway is like a short tunnel, wide enough for several people to walk together as they enter or exit this one-of-a-kind garden. It is the entrance to the most beautiful garden in all creation. It was created for one special being that was yet to be created—a being who would be a prince. That prince would be Adam. From that prince, there would be a world of others who would be princes and princesses from the procreation of one that God placed by Adam’s side—Eve.

“After passing through the entrance and exiting the tunnel, there is a grand view of this immense and amazing garden. No man has seen such beauty since the destruction of the earth by the Flood. There are no tall mountains. As you look far in the distance, you see many different trees with rich green leaves. There are fruit trees with very large fruit ready for picking. The sky is the richest blue. There are trees, leaves, and grass in living green everywhere.

“As the two of you slowly stroll along, the Herald repeats the question ‘Who are you?’ He told you that what you see now is shown in a way that you can perceive. You know that was in the beginning on the sixth day of creation.

“What you see this time is important and will help all to understand who each is. You look in the distance, and you understand that you see the Creator walking through His beautiful, newly-created garden. He stops to kneel near the edge of a pure stream. You notice that the

stream forms into a most majestic Being who kneels next to the Creator. You also notice that the Creator and the Being from the form of water both look the same. It is as if the water has the ability to look the same as the Creator. Or are They the same?

“You continue to look and see one Creator, but there are actually three in a form together. You immediately know that every angel and every created being throughout the universe watches this event. What will happen now has never occurred before—the creation of the first being made in the likeness of the Creator.”

Calling me by my heavenly name, Perceivous tells me to watch closely and to understand. I closely watch as God the Creator kneels near the edge of the pure stream. He places His hands into the soil and begins to form the dirt. It is very interesting that this time I notice the soil composition mixed with the water causes the soil to have a shiny appearance like a mirror effect. As God looks at the soil, He sees the reflection of His own face and forms the soil from what He sees. The soil mirrors His eyes, His nose, His lips, His ears, and His forehead. He is forming the soil to mirror His own appearance. Then He molds the soil to resemble His torso, shoulders, arms, hands, legs, and feet. The features in the mirrored soil are not exactly identical but the similarities are very close. I look as there on the ground is soil in the shape and appearance of the One who just created the shape of the soil—a complete image of the Creator. The Creator finishes by bending over and breathing into the mouth of the form of dirt.

Perceivous speaks and all that I see freezes as if she pressed a pause button. She calls me once again by my heavenly name, and instructs that I take great notice to what happens next. What I see is the first time that life was given to a created being in the way it was done. The countless angels and beings on innumerable planets in their galaxy (who had been spoken into existence with a single word) watch with great interest the creation of a being similar to the Creator. It is a creation unlike any other.

The Creator leans back, and I watch the most tremendous transformation. I dare not blink for fear of missing a part of it. What was just dirt and mud becomes a living, breathing man. His hair

grows and curls and then his skin becomes a tremendous well-tanned color. In just seconds, the being is created.

I look up to Perceivous and smile and ask her if she would press the pause button once again. She smiles and I stand there looking at a scene where all is stopped while I contemplate all that I just observed. I know it is very important that I think and document all that I just observed.

I begin reviewing all that I just witnessed. I summarize in my mind all that was created. First was the creation of one called Truth, his place, and what he was created to do. The law was erected for all eternity. It was created with a substance that can never be destroyed and nothing written could be changed. It is permanent.⁵ Truth and the law were spoken into existence with a single word. Angels were all spoken into existence with one word, along with countless galaxies and planets with great multitudes of beings who were each given a name. Everything came into existence from nothing. Then on the special day during the creation week of the earth, I observe the Creator kneel next to a stream where He forms from the mud a likeness of Himself.

Then the Creator bends over and places His lips on the lips formed from mud and breathes life into the being. I have witnessed the first “kiss” that ever happened. It was not two “males” kissing, but rather the Creator and a non-sexed being made from dirt.⁶ It was the Creator showing His unbounded, unconditional love for a being made in His own image. This was a prince as God’s very own son who would not only freely walk the halls of heaven but would own and dwell in a very special place called “The Garden of Eden.” The very foundations of “For God so loved the World. . .” were now laid—this world where He would send His “only begotten Son.” The same dirt

⁵ Psalm 119:89 For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

Psalm 111:7-8 ... All his commandments are sure. They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.

⁶ Adam did not become a male until the creation of Eve.

that Jesus spoke into existence would serve as the building material for the creation of Adam. He was made from the same earth over which he would rule.

Perceivous pauses here and tells me that it is important to point out one very important fact. When God our Creator bent over and mixed the dirt with the water, it had a shiny appearance like a mirror. As God formed the dirt, He formed an image which was a reflection of Himself. Adam was not yet given male reproductive parts, because he was made in God's own image. If God had given Adam reproductive parts, he would not have been made in God's image, since God does not have male reproductive parts.

Adam was made a male after Jesus brought each animal before him to name. He was to name each one, because he was given dominion over them. It was then that Adam noticed each animal had a mate. It was then that Adam asked God to provide a mate for him as well. It was then that Jesus instructed Adam to lie down and sleep. I am now shown a representation of what occurred when God our Creator performed the first and very special surgery.

Because Adam was being prepared to be fruitful and multiply, he had to have physical changes. He would now bear external features that all human beings would have to differentiate them from angels and other beings spoken into existence.

While Adam lay in a deep sleep, God began with the placement of two identifying marks on his chest. With Adam on his side, God used His finger to make a small hole resembling a belly button into Adam's abdomen. Then God removed a portion of Adam which He used when He created Eve. That portion was placed into her belly which gave her life. She was made from Adam. The only difference was the chromosomes from DNA.⁷ In a sense, Eve was the first procreated being, because she was made from Adam.

⁷ "If you took the DNA from all the cells in your body and lined it up, end to end, it would form a strand 6000 million miles long (but very, very thin)! To store this important material, DNA molecules are

The three outward changes would be a sign of males and females. The lineage of all human beings comes from God the Father. Because Jesus came to this earth to be a human, He will bear the three marks for all eternity, just as each human being will. Even His lineage will be a testament to Him calling God the Father His Father. That resulted in His instruction for prayer, “Our Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy name....”

Perceivous then speaks about something special that occurred which needs to be understood. It is this first breath that is overlooked, because people do not realize what really happened.⁸ Then she explains how it was in that special breath—that kiss—where something occurred. She begins with examples that may help in understanding. When you put a balloon between your lips and blow air into it, you not only inflate the balloon but a part of you is placed inside that balloon. It is your breath. God’s very breath went inside of Adam. Even the administration of breathing into the mouth while holding the nose shut during cardiopulmonary resuscitation (CPR) is called the breath of life which God gave. When the Creator placed a kiss of great love on that form, it was also His blessed breath of life—a part of Himself. For the first time ever, a being was given a part of the Creator’s genetic makeup. It was the difference from other beings who were not made in God’s own image. However, that did not make the being equal with God the Creator. Yet it did provide a specific bond between both—just as a father and son. Mankind would be held to a different standard than the other beings throughout the universe.

tightly packed around proteins called histones to make structures called **chromosomes**.”

<https://www2.le.ac.uk/projects/vgec/schoolsandcolleges/topics/dnageneschromosomes>

⁸ Manuscript Releases, Vol.10, p. 326

The Lord created man out of the dust of the earth. He made Adam a partaker of His life, His nature. There was breathed into him the breath of the Almighty, and he became a living soul.

Perceivous pauses for a moment and then says, “Do you understand exactly who you are? Do you understand why the angels will find great value in placing your robe over your shoulders and an honor to pick up your crown and place it on your head? Understand that Jesus left His throne in heaven to become a being like you—the same as the being made of dirt who received the breath of life. Understand what the Creator gave up to take His place as one of you and to become your Brother. Jesus giving up His throne and coming to this earth placed you as equals in the eyes of God. Jesus and you are both His sons. Strive for the Father to say that when He sees each of you that He truly sees His Son.”

Perceivous pauses for a moment and looks down at the ground as if thinking. She looks back up to me and says that for some it will not be fully understood. There will be those who will doubt and question. She points downward and a wall comes up from the ground. While pointing at the wall, she speaks and the following words appear.

Jesus answered the questions by His critics saying:

Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods? If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken; say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God? John 10:34-36

I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High. Psalm 82:6

Remember how Satan told Eve she would be like God. Satan already knew she was and he was not.

And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: for God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. Genesis 3:4-5

Each of those created in the image of God has the likeness of God.

Jesus revealed no qualities, and exercised no powers, that men may not have through faith in Him. His perfect humanity is that which all His followers may possess, if they will be in subjection to God as He was. *The Desire of Ages*, p. 664

The life of Christ has shown what humanity can do by being partaker of the divine nature. All that Christ received from God we too may have. *Christ's Object Lessons*, p. 149

But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. *Ephesians 4:7*

For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power. *Colossians 2:9-10*

... divine power was not given to Him in a different way to what it will be given to us... *Sermons and Talks, Vol. 2*, p. 111

All who have borne with Jesus the cross of sacrifice will be sharers with Him of His glory... They are workers together with Christ, and the Father will honor them as He honors His Son. *The Desire of Ages*, p. 624

To bring humanity into Christ, to bring the fallen race into oneness with divinity, is the work of redemption. Christ took human nature that men might be one with him as he is one with the Father, that God may love man as he loves his only begotten Son, that men may be partakers of the divine nature, and be complete in him. *The Review and Herald*, April 5, 1906

Scarcely can the human mind comprehend what is the breadth and depth and height of the spiritual attainments that can be reached by becoming partakers of the divine nature. *The Youth's Instructor*, October 24, 1895

Perceivous looks back to me and smiles. It needs asking again: “Do you yet not know who you are?”

“Those of earth are different from all other of God’s creations. Only on this planet and nowhere else throughout the universe are humans who can procreate. When God breathed into the dirt, He gave Adam and Eve a part of Himself.”

Again pointing to the wall, Perceivous displays the following.

And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul. Genesis 2:7

Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. 2 Peter 1:4

In Christ dwelt the fullness of the God-head bodily... Are we not also to become partakers of that fullness? and is it not thus, and thus only, that we can overcome as Christ overcame? ... Man is nothing without Christ. But if Christ lives in us, we shall work the works of God. The Signs of the Times, October 10, 1892

In all that He did, Christ was co-operating with His Father. Ever He had been careful to make it evident that He did not work independently; it was by faith and prayer that He wrought His miracles. The Desire of Ages, p. 536

Perceivous pauses again and the wall dissolves back into the ground. She smiles and says, “We know who you are. We know whom we serve. We look on the face of our Creator. We who stand spoken into existence know who our Creator is. We look at you, the very ones He molded into His own likeness. We know and understand who each of you is and wonder why you do not really know who you are.”

Now I hear a familiar voice speak my heavenly name. I look to my right and see the Herald descending towards me. He tells me that he is sent to give me additional information for the message I am preparing. He stresses that knowing “who we are” is greatly required as each one moves forward in the soon coming battle when the Great Comforter (the Holy Spirit) is removed from the earth. Each must hold tightly to that understanding.

The Herald smiles and says, “Now you will be placed in a different dream. What you have been shown you need to prepare and wait for further instructions.”

My dream now changes. I find myself walking in a very long corridor. On both sides are framed pictures that appear to be short, live videos. They are always either a man or a woman dressed in clothes from their era, whether a robe or the clothes of today. As I slowly walk along looking at each of the framed videos, I notice a small placard below each one. It shows the name of the individual and the instructions they were given for a task they were assigned. It summarizes the historical occurrences of what happened to each as they proceeded to serve. It is visual proof of how each one was victorious on the path they were placed on.

I stop, turn around, and look where I have been walking. The corridor continues a long way behind me. There are many people displayed, as if each is a record. I turn back around, begin walking, and notice I am about to the end of this long corridor, or maybe it is the opening. I notice in the distance a type of doorway illuminated with a bright archway. As I continue on through this very long corridor, I carefully observe the names of each portrayed and review the task each was given.

As I near the archway, I stop and turn around again. As I look down this very, very long corridor, I am in awe because it seems that it goes on for a great distance. I contemplate what is written on each placard. I notice that some individuals were given a very difficult assignment, while others had an easier task. Each day would bring stress, yet each endured. As I walked the entire distance of the corridor, my

mind reviewed the path each was placed on and the obstacles they overcame.⁹

What each selected individual was asked to do was not what all were asked to do. I fully understood that the name on the placard was for only that individual. What was asked of them and the specific path that individual would be placed on was only for that individual. I think of how there were times when more than one individual was assigned with a specific task, but that is what the Creator decides and no one has the right to question that decision.

My mind reasons that only Noah was asked to build an ark. Only Abraham was asked to sacrifice his son. There was Joseph who forgave his brothers even when they sold him into slavery. Only Jesus was sacrificed for the sins of all His created beings. Yet many traveled to a foreign country to share God's truth. Just like Martin Luther, many have had the duty to stand in church and present the truth.

I turn around to exit the long corridor. As I do that, I am startled to see in the air above the exit a very large glowing frame that changes to many golden hues. There is no image in the frame, but below is a placard that displays the following.

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity [love], I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. Charity suffereth

⁹ Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 129

God has always tried His people in the furnace of affliction... It is by close, testing trials that God disciplines His servants. He sees that some have powers which may be used in the advancement of His work, and He puts these persons upon trial.

long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things. For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity. [1 Corinthians 13]

I hear a voice that I recognize from before that speaks my heavenly name. I turn around to see the Guide angel. He states: “I have been sent to give you a message that is to be shared. I will review instructions from the past as well as new instructions. New light is always progressive and needed in the darkest of times.” ¹⁰

¹⁰ Christ Triumphant, p. 317

The history of the Reformation teaches us that the church of Christ is never to come to a standstill and cease reforming. God stands at the head, saying to them as He did to Moses, “Go forward.” “Speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward.” God’s work is onward; step by step His people advance onward through conflict and trial to final victory. The history of the church teaches us that God’s people are not to be stereotyped in their theories of faith, but to be prepared for new light, for opening truth revealed in His Word.

The past history of the advancement of truth amid error and darkness shows us that sacred truth is not cherished and sought after by the majority. Those who have advanced in reform, obeying the voice of God—“Go forward” have been subject to opposition,

The Guide looks down and pauses for a moment. Looking back up, he smiles and says, “If you were instructed to walk a path by day, your way would be illuminated. Yet if you were told to walk the same path in the darkness of night, you would want a flashlight. If you were going to journey on a long dark path, you would place new batteries in the flashlight. New light would keep you from tripping over many obstacles.

“You were placed in a long corridor to review the lives of those whom God had placed on a path with a specific task given for only that individual. Everyone was instructed to observe and keep God’s sacred commandments. However, in order to prove worthiness, God only gave additional instructions to specific individuals.

“One example is when God instructed Abraham to sacrifice his son Isaac. Yet God stayed the hand of Abraham just as he was about to show his obedience to God. Another example is Jephthah. When he went to war, he made a vow to God to use as an offering the first one to exit his house when he returned home. Imagine his shock when his only daughter ran out to meet him. In this example, God did not stay the hand of Jephthah. Please understand that God instructed that after the crucifixion of Jesus there was no longer to be animals or humans sacrificed on an altar.

“There are many examples of those who have been asked to proceed on a path going the direction they did not choose. Yet they obeyed God’s instructions. As in the past, some of these things will be presented to test the faith and obedience of others. Not all will be tasked with extreme testing, but God will test individuals to prove that they are worthy. Two examples include Isaiah who was asked to go

torture, and death; and in the face of gaping prisons and threatened torture and death, they deemed the truth for their time of sufficient importance to hold tenaciously, yielding their life rather than to sacrifice their faith. They counted not their life dear unto them if sacrificed for the truth of God. The truth in our day is as important as it was in the days of the martyrs. . . .

naked, and Hosea who was to live in adultery. Not all were instructed to do the same.

The Guide continues: "To those who criticize the path that some are placed on, let them consider the case of Elijah. He called for a drought that lasted for three and a half years. This caused a great famine and suffering, and many starved to death. This was done to an entire nation. Elijah even ordered the assassination of hundreds of priests and burned to death more than 100 of the king's guardsmen. This is why Elijah's enemies called him a bigot and considered him religiously intolerant. However, after all that and more, where is he now? Elijah, who knew who he was, is now in heaven."

Think about the following that was given for our instruction and for better understanding from the account in 1 Kings 18:38-40.

So deep, so widespread was the apostasy that only by means of terrible judgments could the purposes of God for Israel be fulfilled.

It was at this time that Elijah was sent, as God's chosen messenger, to the people of Israel.

As Elijah saw Israel going deeper and deeper into idolatry, his soul was distressed and his indignation aroused. ... In anguish he besought God to arrest them in their wicked course, to bring upon them, if need be, the judgments of Heaven, that they might be led to see in its true light their departure from Heaven. He longed to see them brought to repentance before they would go to such lengths in evil-doing as to provoke the Lord to destroy them utterly.

Elijah's prayer was answered. Appeal, remonstrance, and warning had failed to bring Israel to repentance. The time had come when God must speak to them by means of judgments. {The Review and Herald, August 14, 1913}

The Guide lowers his head and all becomes quiet. After a moment he looks back up at me and smiles. He begins telling me that it was not

that long ago that I received a message to share to many. It was a message to prepare all for a great war that is coming. It was instructions to come together in one faith, to come together in one truth, to come together to be united as one people, to come together as His people, His church.

He continues: “Yet there is and always will be those who follow Satan. They are those who do not even know they follow Satan because they are blinded. However, there is a way to test those who follow Satan. It was written on the placard of the empty frame. For those who endure the path they are placed on, who complete the task they were given, each of their names will appear in the frame because they exude the one attribute taught on that placard. That will not be the case for those who walk with Satan. An example is given of those who dwell together in the message ‘The Houses of Ivory.’ These exude no love. Love does not exist in these houses that are filled with accusations and fault finding.”

The Guide looks at me without speaking. It is as if to allow time for me to think about what he just said. After a moment, he raises his right hand and points to the wall of the corridor at what looks like a large screen. I begin reading the following from a message I was given on January 3, 2016 called “The Universal Memorial.”

In my dream, I am walking with the guide angel through the Appalachian Mountains in the fall of the year. Calling me by my heavenly name, he tells me that a great, many-faceted battle will soon be upon the world. For some it will be a mental battle; for others it will be a physical battle. For some it will be both a mental and a physical battle. He explains that many are controlled by demonic powers, and they are not even aware of it. Many think they can simply ask for an umbrella of protection and God will cover them. However, He requires that everyone do their part. It is up to each individual to choose not to allow Satan and his demons to occupy their minds. Then when they ask for protection, God will protect them.

We stop walking, and as the guide extends his hand, I see an individual who believes they walk with God. They pray, claim the blood of Jesus, and follow a healthful diet. However, this

person allows Satan access to their mind. Therefore, they have not fully surrendered their will to God.

The guide stresses that even though Satan may not be permitted to harm someone physically, he can still hold that person tightly in his grasp. I am shown that this particular individual is one whom God called to do an important work for Him. He gave this person simple tests to prove their commitment, but they continued to fail. Each time, the heavenly Father gave this person an easier test. However, by allowing Satan to very skillfully enter their mind, the person failed to realize that demons controlled them.

I am made to understand that Jesus—the love of the love of the love who gave up His throne in heaven for this individual—loves this person in a way that no one can comprehend. Yet, unless this person learns to love Jesus in return, He will be heartbroken. Can we comprehend that? He loves each one of us, and all He asks is that we simply love Him in return.

This particular individual was given task after task but each time came greatly short of the finish line. In order to help, the mark was made shorter each time, so short that the individual would hardly have to move their foot to take a step. They simply needed to lean forward. However, the individual failed again and again.

I think of how Jesus asks us to just love Him. How much easier can it be? I think about what the Father said: “When I see my Son, I see you. When I see you, I see my Son.” To be given the Perfect Complete Gift and not appreciate it is inconceivable.

The guide breaks the silence and says:

“Love is patient; love is kind. Love is never jealous. Love is never proud. Love is never selfish. Love never leads to anger. Love is gracious. Love is forgiving. Love never takes

happiness in doing wrong. Love always finds happiness in truth. Love always endures forever. Things may come to an end, but of the three things that will always last—faith, hope, and love—the greatest of these is love.

Jesus is the Faith. The Holy Spirit is the Hope. God the Father is the Love, the source of all love. Of Faith, Hope, and Love, the Father is the greatest. And Jesus, Jesus Christ is the Love of the Love of the Love.”

I turn and ask the guide how a person like this is supposed to ask for help if they do not even know they are controlled by demons. Even those who know this individual did not realize the person was controlled by demons. The guide continues by explaining that instruction has already been given. So many read messages in my dreams and believe they just read a heartwarming story. However, these are not good-feeling stories, but rather messages of instruction. These are instructions to help each of us prepare for our own personal battle.

All should read and study the messages and apply them personally. It is only by much study that we can be prepared. For example, a deep, thorough study of the dream, “Regarding Angels,” can answer questions for today. Through study we can know and understand the many layers in the dream, “A Song and a Prayer.” We should compare the messages with the Bible as well as the Spirit of Prophecy as shown to Ellen White. We are not to just receive a good feeling. We are to study and study, and when we are finished, we are to study more. Our life depends upon it.

[End of excerpt]

Still standing in the corridor the Guide looks to my right, and I hear another familiar voice speak my heavenly name. I look over my right shoulder and see Perceivous passing through the wall. She smiles at

me and says that she is to show me something and that we must go somewhere for better understanding.

We are instantly in a very large room, but we do not touch the floor. A tremendous number of angels are there. I see the cherubim and the seraphim in different parts of the large room. They sing “Holy, Holy, Holy is the Father.” Three thrones are up high on a large multileveled platform in the middle of the room.

Perceivous stands in front of me, holds both my hands, and begins to explain. “What I am going to show you is the throne where the Father of all sits—the throne of our Creator. However, what you see is a representation. If you were to see the Father in your fallen nature, you would be consumed.”

I am shown what I see, because it is the only way I can understand. Perceivous tells me to look at the throne once again. I see a figure that looks similar to my form. Yet it is like a tremendous water fountain that is red and emits a feeling of a love that cannot be understood. I also see a voice speak through my eyes as if they were ears of a multi-flowing waterfall. I need to explain better. I look at many waterfalls and yet it is through my eyes that I hear His voice. I look at His eyes and they burn with a fire of such red and I know it is not a fire of destruction but a fire of a love that can never be contained. A great healthy love emits from His eyes. I find myself drawn to Him, because the love is so overwhelming.

Perceivous explains that I must understand that while those God created in His own image is His greatest love, yet He loves His church very much. So much has been written about His church. Much detailed instruction has been provided on the proper way to worship. Even the angels are given as an example. Remember that the cherubim hover in God’s presence and bow their covered heads in reverence. The seraphim also hover with their two wings and cover their faces and feet with their other four wings. These angels reverently sing “Holy, Holy, Holy.” They do not shout, dance, and clap their hands. They show respect and reverence.

Perceivous speaks my heavenly name to be sure I have her full attention. She tells me to look at a representation of the Father’s face. When I do, He is looking down as if seeing a building that makes up

the Seventh-day Adventist organization with its conference buildings and churches. His eyes burn with fiery anger. As I continue observing, His eyes close, then fiery red tears stream from His face and course down His body to the foot of His throne. It looks like waterfalls cascading down the steps of His throne. With His eyes still closed, He turns His face away from the Seventh-day Adventist Church that He loved so much.

I now hear a familiar voice speak, and it echoes as if in a large auditorium. Now God speaks in modern words what He wrote in the book of Numbers. “The LORD spoke to Moses saying: Speak to Aaron and to his sons, telling them to address the children of Israel in this way.

The LORD bless thee, and keep thee:

The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel; and I will bless them.

Perceivous calls me by my heavenly name again to get my attention from what I just heard. She tells me that the instruction I just heard is now the opposite. It needs to be understood that God has turned His face away from “Israel”—the Seventh-day Adventist organization.¹¹ It could be written now in this way:

The LORD will no longer bless thee, or keep thee:

The LORD will no longer make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee, for this day you will stumble and fall into darkness:

¹¹ Isaiah 43:27-28 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me. Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

The LORD will cover and hide his countenance from thee, and you will cease having peace.

And My name will no longer be placed upon the Seventh-day Adventist organization, for I will no longer bless this apostate organization which dwells in the depths of apostasy.

My dream changes again and I find myself in an old style Seventh-day Adventist church. The year is sometime in the 1940s or 1950s. I sit quietly while I listen to a very reverent service. The message is about “The Great Blessed Hope” we all have in the return of Jesus. It is about how to examine and prepare our hearts through repentance. It is about what we must do to prepare for His imminent return. It is about the great sacrifice Jesus made for each of us.

I look around and there are many angels standing with great respect for the reverence in this sacred worship service. As I continue to look around, I see that this building was constructed to be a sacred house of worship. The wood beam in the ceiling, the wood rafters connected to the beam, and even the color of the paint on the walls speaks to the holiness of this temple of worship. Up front I notice a communion table with an ornate cloth draped from the left to the right side. On top of that cloth is a wooden stand with a large, white Bible sitting on it. On the front of the communion table and engraved in gold are the words “THIS DO IN REMEMBRANCE OF ME.” This church takes seriously the importance of partaking in the “Lord’s Supper and the Ordinance of Humility.”

The message ends, and a hymn is sung. The congregation is not aware that angels there have joined in singing the hymn. I think how scarce sacred hymns are today. I know the service ends, and it was a great message to encourage each member to continue on through the coming week.

Next, I notice those in attendance sit quietly when the service ends. Then soft, sacred music begins to play, and the pastor and elders walk from the platform and down the aisle. Deacons walk to the front of the church to dismiss each row, and the members walk out quietly with respect for the sacred sanctuary. No one talks until after exiting the sanctuary. Oblivious to all there, angels veil their faces and softly sing a song of respect that is offered to God.

Now the time goes forward, and I am standing in this same church once again. I am there to observe a service taking place in 2020. I immediately notice there are no angels present. The communion table with the Bible is no longer there, and I wonder why it was removed from the church. I think of the importance of the table and what it symbolizes. I think of the words that were engraved on the front.

The worship service is now comprised of no hymns but lots of hand-clapping songs with repetitious words almost like chanting. Many get up and dance on the waxed and shiny wood floor where the communion table used to be. Have they forgotten to “DO THIS IN REMEMBRANCE OF ME?” I am wondering why they no longer see the importance of the Ordinance of Humility. Have they forgotten the importance of Jesus in that upper room, humbly washing each of His disciple’s feet? Have they forgotten the Last Supper when the bread they ate and the grape juice they drank symbolized the body and blood of Jesus on the cross?

Now I notice many with their hands waving over their heads, while others clap their hands to the beat of the band on the platform. I look around again to see if even one of God’s holy angels is present. I see none. I get up and leave.

A few hours later I return to the same church. I notice it is now empty and quiet. I go inside, and to my dismay, I see a very filthy church filled with debris, trash, dirt, dust, spilled coffee, soft drinks, pastry crumbs, and other snacks thrown on the pews and floor. Even though it is Sabbath, I have the desire to clean it. My heart aches because of what has been left after the most disgusting church show. It is an unholly place that is appalling to God and needs cleansing.¹²

¹² The Great Controversy (1888), p. 49

Almost imperceptibly the customs of heathenism found their way into the Christian church. The spirit of compromise and conformity was restrained for a time by the fierce persecutions which the church endured under paganism. But as persecution ceased, and Christianity entered the courts and palaces of kings, she laid aside the humble simplicity of Christ and his apostles for the pomp and pride of pagan

My mind ponders on how this should be a holy sanctuary to worship God. It should be a sacred place filled with heavenly angels, just as it is around God's throne. The angels there sing "Holy, Holy, Holy," veil their faces, cover their bodies, and hover above the floor to avoid desecrating a sacred place.

Still inside the sanctuary next to the pews, I suddenly notice smoke coming from a wall. I grab a hose and start spraying it. A few seconds later, I notice a great fire all through the exposed ceiling beams. I study the beams because of their enormous size. Then I sense a strong impression about the importance of knowing the dimensions of the walls and the beams.

I notice the middle beam goes from the back of the church all the way to the front. I know that this beam was made from one very tall tree that was all hand-hewn. With the use of axes, saws, and other special hand tools, it took many hours to create its massive size. I am amazed by the support it provided as the backbone for what was once a holy church. I know that each supporting beam was seasoned, stained, and varnished to a light shade.

The walls of this church are 12 feet high on each side. On the top of each wall are the 12 smaller supporting beams. They are 12 feet apart and connect to the middle beam on the left and right sides. When I calculated the width of the walls and the size of each beam, I noticed that the sanctuary was at least 156 feet long.

I wonder why I was strongly impressed to pay close attention to the height of the walls. I already know that each beam is 2 feet wide on all four sides. Then I think about the height of the walls on either side. Each wall is 12 feet high. Then I was impressed to add the size of the walls to the length of the church. Adding 156 to the two twelve-foot walls resulted in 180 feet. I asked myself why that would be significant.

priests and rulers; and in place of the requirements of God, she substituted human theories and traditions.

As I gaze at this amazing ceiling, I am reminded of the words “stand on the wood as the wood is truth” from the dream “Stand on the Truth.” In the past, the wood beams would have “held up” the words spoken in truth—the many messages presented there that were inspired by the Holy Spirit. Now the rafters show noticeable decay.

Knowing that I was to pay close attention to the measurements I had observed in the dimensions of the ceiling, I stop to think about what I am being shown. I have been told many times that if we dig deeper, there are things to learn in each message. Nothing happens by chance, because God always plans ahead. I think about what is being shown here that requires more searching.

The Guide looks at me, smiles, and says, “You have been shown something which requires deep study. There are things that others may learn from the dimensions you noted. Here is something to help with understanding.

Instantly I think of the 156-foot length of the middle beam, the 12-foot height of the right wall and the 12-foot height of the left wall. Those three measurements equal 180 feet. Are we being shown to turn around and go 180 degrees from the direction we are going? The turning from left to right? The turning from north to south? The turning from west to east? The turning in the opposite direction from current church practices, worship, and management?

I begin thinking about the church’s one piece, solid wood beam that was 156 feet long. The one piece, solid wood beam was 156 feet long. I wonder why the 156 is so important. I immediately think that this is the end of September 2019. When I subtract 156 from 2019, I get 1863. Then I realize that the Seventh-day Adventist Church was organized in May of 1863.

I know the two 12-foot walls on the left and right equal 24 feet. Subtracting 24 from 2019 results in 1995. What happened that year? The North American Division of Seventh-day Adventists requested permission to ordain women in its territory, and it was to be voted on at the General Conference of Seventh-day Adventists’ session which met in the Netherlands.

Adding the dimensions, $156 + 12 + 12$, equals 180. That number is represented as a turning around to go in a different direction. If you are going left and you make a 180-degree turn, you will be going to the right. If you are sinning and ask for forgiveness, then you would make a 180-degree turn.

If a child is old enough to understand a parent's good instruction, but he refuses to obey, he deserves to be punished. If God instructs that women's ordination and homosexuality are not to be, then it stands to reason that God will punish.¹³

Next, I hear a voice state, "Churches such as these are no longer God's houses of worship." Then I notice the Guide behind me. Speaking my heavenly name, he says, "This building that once was a great house of worship is nothing but a building of iniquity and is no longer needed." He reaches for my right hand and says that we must leave here immediately. We quickly pass through the walls and stand outside. He says to notice the roof.

The Guide and I rise into the air. From my vantage point, I see what I can only describe as if someone holds a large container of burning liquid and pours it over the entire roof, engulfing it in flames.

Now the Guide tells me to remember and understand that when the Israelites wandered in the desert, they did not have a building in which to worship. They worshipped in groups. Some met inside a tent. There was not a single tent to hold millions of people. It is the same today as it was back then. A tent is just a tent. A church is just a building. The people are the church. Next, I hear a distinct but silent voice spoken clearly in my mind:

"For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them." [Matthew 18:20]

I completely understand that God's church is not a tent or a building. God's church is His people that love Him and keep His

¹³ <https://www.adventistarchives.org/seventh-day-adventists-on-womens-ordination-a-brief-historical-overview.pdf>

commandments. Those people are God's church,¹⁴ and wherever they meet during their worship, the place becomes sacred even if only one or two are present. In that place, angels will cover their faces and sing "Holy, Holy, Holy."

The Guide tells me how important it is even if only one person kneels in prayer, sings a sacred hymn, or meditates on something spiritual. That also becomes a place of worship. Even if one or more meet under a tree or in a house, while they worship, it becomes a holy place. It is God's church.

The Guide becomes quiet. Then speaking very softly, he tells me of how right now on the earth, and also from now on, many will not be able to worship in a church with fellow believers. He explains that as this sickness moves across the earth like a great serpent, public churches are required to stop all meetings and worship services in hopes of stopping the movement of the great sickness. Many will worship alone. Many will worship with only a few family members. It is at this time each should take courage,

'For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.' [Matthew 18:20]

This promise is for each of those who sit alone or with just a few family members, yet they will not be alone because many angels will join them. If only that single one who sits in a chair and reads from

¹⁴ Manuscript Releases, Vol. 17, pp. 81-82

God has a church. It is not the great cathedral, neither is it the national establishment, neither is it the various denominations; it is the people who love God and keep His commandments. "Where two or three are gathered together in My name, there am I in the midst of them." Where Christ is, even among the humble few, this is Christ's church, for the presence of the High and Holy One who inhabiteth eternity can alone constitute a church. Where two or three are present who love and obey the commandments of God, Jesus there presides, let it be in the desolate place of the earth, in the wilderness, in the city, [or] enclosed in prison walls.

their Bible could hear the anthem of angelic choirs who are there to worship! This solitary worshipper is also seen by God from His throne in heaven.

From the air looking down, I am amazed that mere seconds ago the Guide took my hand and we both left immediately. Now we are up high observing the burning liquid destroy the entire church. In just seconds we see all the wood, metal, wiring, concrete, asphalt, gravel, and anything else used in its construction consumed.

When we descend, all that remains are ashes quickly being blown away, revealing only the dirt that was underneath the church's foundation. The dirt area reveals that a deep trench was dug and much dirt moved to make room for a large foundation. Those who built this church could have stated with pride that it had a firm foundation. Now all that is left is a dirt trench showing soil scorched by the intense heat. The foundation is gone.¹⁵

The Guide looks down, and I can tell he is troubled with the seriousness of what he is to tell me. He states that God has seen how His chosen church is following its own path. It no longer goes in the direction He established. One example is what God has spoken of His great displeasure with the ordination of women. Yet it was ignored and the ordinations continue.

Suddenly, I see the Announcing angel, Perceivous, and the Herald accompanied by a great multitude of angels. Perceivous speaks and says that the heavenly Father is greatly troubled by the acceptance of women serving as pastors when He strictly forbids it.

Next, the Announcing angel explains that there is another issue that God has forbidden and that greatly provokes His wrath. Then the Herald walks over and stands in front of me. He says that what I will write about now is not his words (the Herald) as a messenger or my

¹⁵ Lamentations 4:11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

words (Earnest) as a messenger. Those who have a problem with what I write now must understand that it comes from the lips of God.

The Herald explains that we must ask why the church building was destroyed. It has already been explained that God instructed that only a male is to serve as a pastor. It does not include a female who went through a gender reassignment to become a male. Those who serve as pastors are only to be males with the male DNA received at birth. However, there is another issue involved.

The Herald pauses for a moment, looks up, and then looks back at me. He has a stern look on his face as he explains that God has spoken greatly on the subject of homosexuality. Yet the “church” leaders want to hold hands with the rest of the world by accepting this degrading, ungodly practice. They are afraid to boldly state that this practice is not of God. They want to agree with the rest of the world by accepting it as a normal character trait.

The Herald lowers his head as if contemplating. I notice Perceivous, the Announcing angel, and the Guide standing there quietly. The Herald raises his head and looks at me with eyes as if saying, “Listen very carefully.” He raises his right hand and up from the remains of the burnt foundation, a brightness appears with words inside that slowly become visible. I notice that Perceivous, the Announcing angel and the Guide lower their heads as if in total respect for what is about to be said. As I look at these brightly illuminated words, I hear the Herald read them.

Sin is corrupting in its nature. One man infected with its deadly leprosy may communicate the taint to thousands. ... Many dare not condemn iniquity, lest they shall thereby sacrifice position or popularity. And by some it is considered uncharitable to rebuke sin. The servant of God...is under the most solemn obligation to present the word of God, without fear or favor. He must call sin by its right name. {The Signs of the Times, April 21, 1881}

Those brightly illuminated words remain visible. Now the Herald says, “The following important insights show the way God feels.

‘The Lord is not...willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.’ 2 Peter 3:9; ‘...As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways....’ Ezekiel 33:11; ‘God hates sin, but He loves the sinner.’ Prophets and Kings, p. 84.”

While I stand there thinking about the illuminated words, as well as what the Herald just shared, I think about how God the Father may stop the destruction of a specific city. He may stay the hands of the destroying angels so that many would have the opportunity to repent and return to Him. There, in sin, are His own sons and daughters. He wants none to perish in the final death of sin, but for all to repent and freely receive everlasting life.

The Herald interrupts my thoughts as he continues. “The ‘church’ leaders hold the hand of world leaders who openly accept something that God did not set up as a standard in the Garden of Eden. They do not hold to the ideal that God created a man and placed a woman next to him so that they could be fruitful and multiply. Instead, the ‘church’ places homosexuals in leadership positions and expects everyone to accept their unholy lifestyle, because that is just how they are. The ‘church’ is easily swayed by the practices of peer organizations that practice this lifestyle with great PRIDE.

“The problem is that society is bullied into accepting an open sin of those who want a lifestyle of being gay, lesbian, transgender, or transsexual. God disapproves of forcing the open inclusion of transgender and gender non-conforming people in the name of diversity. God hates it when society is forced to accept as normal those who choose a sinful lifestyle and live in open sin. Those who dare to stand for truth and follow it are being forced to conform into acceptance. Know that God does not approve of force. I am to remind all about the reason why Sodom was destroyed by fire.”

The Herald pauses and then tells me that all have forgotten or want to forget why the area of Sodom and Gomorrah was destroyed with fire. Why was this area, destroyed with such an intense fire that even the remains are difficult to find today?

The Herald continues by stating that the heavenly Father watches as the world and its leaders openly accept the ways of homosexuality. He watches as groups gather together to state that if anyone disagrees with their lifestyle, it is a hate crime. Some claim that because they are hermaphrodite, they are entitled to certain rights and privileges. The movement insists that everyone must yield to their demands.¹⁶

For the time being God controls His anger against those who stand as a man in the arms of another man wanting to walk as one in their life. He observes this in women as well. God is angry when He sees one born a male and then the male claims to have gender issues, even when he has the privilege to procreate. God is angry when those born as a female do not accept their gender. God is angry as He observes the rise of open acceptance of transgender and ambiguous individuals.

The Herald looks down and is silent for a little time so that I may contemplate what he just said. After what seems a short time of complete silence, the Herald slowly lifts his head. He has a serious look, because he knows the truth of what he is about to share.

The Herald finishes by stating that a message is being sent to this world. It is to be understood that those who choose the wrong lifestyle and expect acceptance will receive God's condemnation. Openly and with great force, He will pour out His wrath on them. God will destroy those who transgress His laws and commandments, just as He

¹⁶ The Ellen G. White 1888 Materials, p. 995

Like the enemy who rebelled in heaven, they do not like to hear, do not correct the wrong they have done but become accusers, declaring themselves misused and unappreciated.

Testimonies on Sexual Behavior, Adultery, and Divorce, p. 120

Just such a state of things as exists today existed before the flood and before the destruction of Sodom. Dissipation is on the increase in our world... These corrupt imaginings are followed by defiling practices like those in which the Sodomites indulged.—Letter 1, 1875.

destroyed the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorrah. It will be a sign for those who plan to restore the “human rights” of those destroyed in the city of Sodom. It will be a sign for the world and its leaders when they see God’s anger and disgust. It will be a sign for all who have accepted what God has said not to do.

Suddenly, all the angels kneel. The Herald kneels on one knee and lowers his head. All is quiet. Then I hear a voice I have heard and know from before. It is that great voice of the One who sits on His throne in heaven. His voice sounds like a great thunder with inconceivable power. It is also the voice of a great waterfall, a gentle stream, and a trickle of water. I now hear the voice of God the Creator—the One who speaks anything into existence. That voice is the voice of the One who kneeled next to the stream and formed a being created in His image and who received God’s own breath.

The voice of God declares that as the sun rises on a morning that He chooses, and like a thief in the night, He will pour out His wrath on a city that was spoken of before in the “Do You Know Who You Are?” dream. A small drop of His wrath will be witnessed on this city against those who trample His laws and commandments. Then the world will know that He is God and their Creator. As with the destruction of Sodom, a chosen city will be destroyed for the world to observe. Then let those who stand afraid to speak against such open abomination of sin witness their punishment for the acceptance of sin that is clearly against what God has established. Let the earth reel with catastrophes from the destruction of one city.

All becomes quiet and the Herald rises quickly to his feet. With a solemn look on his face, he says, “This is very important. Much destruction will occur because of the open acceptance from the world’s leaders of the transgender, lesbian, gay, and bisexual agenda. The earth will be shown the errors of their decision to transgress God’s laws instituted in the Garden of Eden during the beginning of all creation.”

The Herald pauses for a moment then expresses that it is very disappointing how the leading world churches have adopted the belief that this open sin should be accepted as a normal practice. He says to realize how the “church” and many ministries are afraid to take a bold stand and refuse the pressure from groups who call non-

acceptance of their lifestyle a hate crime. These will see God's hatred and wrath as a result from their acceptance.

The Herald pauses and looks up, as if receiving instructions, then looks back at me. He turns and instructs the Guide angel to come. Immediately the Guide stands before the Herald. In a very few words of a language I do not understand, the Herald gives instructions to the Guide. Then the Guide approaches me and asks for my hand, because he is instructed to take me somewhere to help me understand. I hold out my hand and at first we ascend slowly. He tells me that I will return very soon to where the Herald will continue with what he was instructed to tell me. He is told to show me something that will be greatly understood. It is partly symbolic for understanding, but what has already happened is literal. The Guide says that I am to observe and record events that have occurred.

Holding my hand very tightly, the Guide looks up and several angels who excel in speed approach and form a circle around us. We are almost inside a ball of angels that excel in speed. We now ascend high above the earth. Immediately we are moving counterclockwise and very fast around the planet. I know what I see and what we do is actually symbolic. I am being shown that we are traveling backward in earth's history. Soon we slow and are released from the interior of the sphere of angels.

We now descend but remain in the air. The Guide reminds me that we will not be seen, but we will see all. He instructs that I focus on the main gates of a city below. I know this is a Biblical city a very long time ago. I observe two angels very quickly descend and take human form. I see them approach the gates of the city close to evening. A man dressed in a drab robe approaches the two strangers. I get closer to hear their conversation.

After greeting them, the man insists that they come to his house for supper. They decline by stating they wish to remain outside in the town square for the evening. I notice many other men in the city take notice of the two very handsome "men" that have just arrived. However, the first man convinces the two men who are really angels to go to his house.

They go inside where a meal is prepared for them. After eating, a place is arranged in his home for the two angels disguised as men to rest for the night. However, a very large group of men of varying ages has assembled outside of the house. They pound on the door and tell the man of the house to open it. Then they demand that the two “men” be sent outside. With carnal lust, they desire to be with those two. The man of the house removes the interior sliding bolt and opens the door. He steps out and asks the mob to leave because the two “men” are his guests. The mob continues to come closer to the man of the house when suddenly his door opens and the two “men” pull him back inside his house and lock the door.

Next, one of the “men” speaks a single word. I see what I would call a bright flash, but it has no effect on me. Suddenly, none of those men outside are able to see. They also lose their sense of balance and direction, and have trouble knowing what is up or down. Instead of talking, they begin to moan. The two “men” speak to the man, his wife, and his two daughters. They now take them by the hand, open the door, and quickly exit through the gates of the city.

The man of the house is Lot. He begins to flee from Sodom with his wife and two daughters. As the sun begins to rise, I look back at the city and observe something that is similar to my dream about the destruction of Nashville. I observe two immense fireballs that emit a deep rumble as they travel along slowly in two different directions. The city is still asleep from the night of great moral wickedness. I watch as each fireball becomes what resembles molten, jelled liquid. I look straight at Sodom where I saw Lot and his family escorted out by the two angels. Now I see a large area in the sky where I observe slowly pouring down what looks like a large, very hot, golden yellow “waterfall” is spread throughout with balls of burning sulfur.

Now the Guide addresses me with my heavenly name and says that what I just observed will happen again. It is because of those who walk openly with pride and transgress God’s laws and commandments. The Guide tells me to observe closely those who receive the wrath of their Creator. He says that what I have been shown will happen. I am to document for all in clear words what awaits those who come together full of pride. They will realize that what God said He would do, He will do. Those who parade and walk as one will receive a small portion of God’s wrath. God’s wrath was

poured out on Sodom and Gomorrah and other cities in that area. If He found these cities an abomination and was justified for their destruction, does God still not stand justified to destroy those who trample and ignore His laws and commandments? Does God not stand before a universe justified in His wrath with those who oppose Him and His laws?

The Guide pauses and tells me that those who will be consumed and destroyed will be raised again to receive God's final judgment. They will stand together to receive God's final judgment as they chose to stand together as one in sin. They will die a horrible death, not once but twice.

The Guide pauses again. He tells me that he is to return me to where the one I call the Herald was instructing me. I return to where the Announcing angel, Perceivous, and the Herald stand with countless angels. The Herald walks over and addresses me by my heavenly name. He begins again where he left off before.

As the new year of 2020 began, many said that it would be the year of seeing clearly, just as 20/20 refers to a person with good eyesight. This is the year that eyes will see clearly as God's wrath is poured on this earth.

The Herald pauses for a moment, then explains, "Two years ago you were given a message about what is to happen. It was explained that all is in the heavenly Father's time. I am instructed to remind everyone what was stated two years ago. In this dream, the Guide showed you what the heavenly Father has planned for those who have chosen to live a rebellious life. Here is what you documented that will serve as a reminder to all.

From the dream "Do You Know Who You Are?" dated January 3, 2018:

Now we stop at an exact location on schedule. I am able to know and understand where we are. What I do not know is when we are there. I understand the trip was set for a deliberate time.

We are now high in the air over Nashville, Tennessee. We are looking down at a city where the people are spiritually asleep. They are going about their daily plans and routines, unaware of what is about to happen.¹⁷

To the east of the city, I notice a large body of water. Directly in front of the water is a large airport. I look to the north and see a river winding around the city. The Guide, the Announcing angel, and Perceivous now stand next to me. It is very quiet, and all of us look down. The Announcing angel says, "What you are about to see will happen. A message was given to the heavenly Father's other messenger, but she did not have the opportunity to witness this. However, you will. Do not fear; you will not be harmed."

Perceivous comes close to me and takes both my hands. With a voice that is truly that of an angel, she speaks my heavenly name, and tells me that the Father awaits my request. I look at her and think, "But what about His people?" She places her hand behind her back and brings out a book. It opens, and she reads aloud what Jesus told His messenger, Ellen White, to write.

Those who show by their actions that they make no effort to distinguish between the sacred and the common may know that, unless they repent, God's judgments will fall upon them. These judgments may be delayed, **but they will come.** [emphasis supplied] If, because your own minds are not clear and elevated, you give the wrong bias to other minds, God will call you to account. He will ask: "Why did you do

¹⁷ The Great Controversy (1888), p. 38

When life is going on in its unvarying round; when men are absorbed in pleasure, in business, in traffic, in money-making; when religious leaders are magnifying the world's progress and enlightenment, and the people are lulled in a false security,—then, as the midnight thief steals within the unguarded dwelling, so shall sudden destruction come upon the careless and ungodly, "and they shall not escape." [1 Thessalonians 5:2-5.]

the devil's work when you were supposed to be doing a good work for the Master?"

In the great day of final accounts the unfaithful servant will meet the result of his unfaithfulness. {Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 8, p. 95}

Perceivous tells me that God's judgments need to fall. Once again she asks me, "What is your name?" I look at the Guide, the Announcing angel, and then back at Perceivous. Then she asks, "Who are you?" I look at her with many questions, but I do not say anything.

Again I look down at Nashville. I think: "Who am I that I should be asked to call on the Father to destroy?" Perceivous says to me, "Remember Elisha. Through the Holy Spirit, God commanded him to call for bears to come out of the woods. An example was to be made to those who would insult one called by God to serve as a messenger. To insult a messenger of God is to insult the Father in heaven. Elisha was instructed to call on bears to destroy the children who were making fun of him. Realize that 42 children were killed. Not all the children were making fun of Elisha; only several were involved. However, that did not stop God from making it an example to all. When several insulted God's messenger, the rest also received God's wrath."

I know full well whom I serve. I stand as one who strives to be faithful and truthful, doing God's bidding. Once again I look at the body of water to the east, at the large airport, the busy downtown area, the river that wanders around the city, and for the first time, I speak aloud. I hear myself state, "In the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, not my will, but His will be done."

From the north, but below our location, I see a bright red and orange ball of fire appear and begin slowly moving south. Its flight path reminds me of a large airplane on approach to land. Behind it is a tail not made of smoke or steam, but of some form of energy that I cannot describe. The ball makes a deep rumbling noise and seems to move very slowly. It passes very

low over the river, following a course south and headed toward the downtown area. As it moves, I see that everything in its path is destroyed—knocked down and incinerated. No building, bridge, or structure can affect its path, its speed, or its direction. It is unstoppable and unchangeable. I watch as this ball of fire moves slowly. I am thinking that this city and its inhabitants have had many minutes' notice. I think about the alarms that have sounded. What preparation has each person made, since their lives are about to end?

I turn and look to the east, toward the large body of water. I see another red and orange ball of fire moving west toward the airport. I look all around once again, and see many other red and orange balls of fire, smaller in size and heading in many different directions. Almost at the same time, I see the first two large balls of fire hit the ground. The one headed from the north to the south hits the ground at a slight angle. At the same time, the fireball from the east hits the ground just at the edge of the large body of water. While this ball of fire plows a great path of destruction, it continues through the airport and slowly moves westward. It is then that the two balls of fire collide, hitting at a precise location in the southern part of Nashville.

This event is not a coincidence. A mighty hand in heaven guides these two balls of fire. As the two hit, a shock wave goes out that decimates the area. The shock is immediately followed by a fiery inferno that consumes everything instantly. The heat and fire are so intense that concrete bridges, roads, vehicles, buildings, and even the dirt are reduced to nothing more than ashes. The water from the river, as well as the body of water from the east, rushes through the plowed earth. The cloud of steam is immense, raising the temperature tremendously. From the high place where I am, I can feel the shock wave and witness the destruction. I turn to the angels and say that God's judgments are just. Because certain individuals refuse to serve as they should, how much longer must we continue on this path?

I look at Perceivous who is crying. I understand that she knew each of them personally, and the pain and grief she experiences are deep in her heart. I know that there is in her a

love that I cannot explain. Yet her face shows patience, because she knows that the Creator's ways are always correct and just.

As I observe her crying, I think of the tears over so many people whose lives just ended until they are raised to face judgment. She looks at me and tells me that God's other messenger, Ellen White, wrote about this event. She then shares the following:

When I was at Nashville, I had been speaking to the people, and in the night season, there was an immense ball of fire that came right from heaven and settled in Nashville. There were flames going out like arrows from that ball; houses were being consumed; houses were tottering and falling. Some of our people were standing there. "It is just as we expected," they said, "we expected this." Others were wringing their hands in agony and crying unto God for mercy. "You knew it," said they, "you knew that this was coming, and never said a word to warn us!" They seemed as though they would almost tear them to pieces, to think they had never told them or given them any warning at all. {Manuscript Release, No. 188: Sermon at Mountain View, California (January 21, 1905)}

[End of excerpt]

It is important to note that God's other messenger, Ellen White, was shown the destruction of Nashville. She was given the message 115 years ago. None can say they were not warned. None can say they had no idea of God's coming wrath for the transgression of sin. The whole universe has seen and knows that God has given plenty of time and plenty of warnings.

The Herald tells me that there will be those who state that they were not warned about what was going to happen. Yet God made it clear that all could know what He was going to do. Ignorance regarding what is shown does not mean forgiveness. Those who have chosen their lifestyle will receive His judgments.

The Herald points down, and up from the ground rises a huge, perfectly flat diamond wall. These words are deeply engraved in it:

Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: and likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet. Romans 1:25-27

The Herald says, “What God instructed to be written makes very clear the kind of relationship that mankind is expected to follow, whether they are male or female.”

The Herald again points to the wall, and I am shown these words:

Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you... For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people. Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the LORD your God. Leviticus 18:22, 26, 29-30

The Herald says that it is very clear that the life and soul of all who follow a homosexual lifestyle, whether gay, lesbian, transsexual, or hermaphrodite will be cut off. They will never enter through the gates of heaven.

Pointing at the wall again, I am shown the following:

This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ. Ephesians 4:17-20

The Herald tells me that there are those who claim they were born that way, and that this lifestyle is genetic, and they did not ask to be this way. But God has stated clearly that they have chosen this lifestyle as a result of vanity in their own minds. These individuals have accepted Satan's leading to believe in and desire this lifestyle.

And then the Herald shows me:

If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. Leviticus 20:13

It is clear that if a man lies with another man, it is an abomination to God. They will reap the fate of death. It is written that:

Marriage ... was one of the first gifts of God to man, and it is one of the two institutions that, after the Fall, Adam brought with him beyond the gates of Paradise. Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 46

The Herald continues, "Only heterosexuals can obey God's command to be 'fruitful and multiply.' Accepting the lie that homosexuality is genetic and not a sin is like saying that God does not have the power to change sinners. The life-changing power of the gospel cannot change someone who refuses to recognize sin as sin. Sanctification includes transformation. God can save and change to the uttermost those who come to Him, and that includes homosexuals. Those who believe that God does not expect homosexuals to change are really saying that He cannot change them. That implies that He is not omnipotent. If He is not omnipotent, He is not truly God! And this

deception that belittles God is exactly what Satan wants people to accept.”

The Herald looks down and pauses. Then he turns and looks back at the wall in order to give me time to read the words again and think about the details. I realize that the wall is not a soft surface, since it is diamond, which is very hard and difficult to engrave on. It symbolizes a permanent way of writing something that is never to be changed. As the Herald turns toward me, the wall sinks slowly back into the ground. He says to note the importance of what he will share with me.

“Gross sins are committed through the wrong lifestyle that has been forced on this world by government levels through the court system. It is accepted in churches, schools, homes, and elsewhere. These sins are accepted through peer pressure. Many claim that it is not a choice but rather the way individuals are born.

“It is sad when a father’s only son announces to the family that he is gay. The father is forced to accept this announcement as if it is normal. Yet that father knows that this will be the end of his family line. His son and another male will never be able to procreate a grandchild.

“With the thought of forced acceptance of open sin, one should wonder about the acceptance of two other examples. Homosexuality is expected to be accepted as a normal mental existence. This is contrary to the fact that God has made it clear that this choice is not covered by His grace. Therefore, would the following thought be accepted?

“Would we be expected to accept serial killers, because we are told that they are born that way? Would it be acceptable to welcome them into our schools, churches, homes, pat them on the back, and make them our friends? Would it be acceptable to allow them to enter the children’s schoolrooms, their church classrooms, their playgrounds, or their bedrooms? You may say, ‘Oh, but that would be murder.’ Yet we are told not to do anything about those individuals, because that would be a hate crime. Each one needs to ask: If the practice of homosexuality is not acceptable in God’s eyes, why do so many openly accept it as ‘normal’? Yet it is offensive to God and contrary to His commandments!”

The Herald pauses for a moment so I can think about what he shared. Then he begins with another example. “Let us also use the example of a kleptomaniac—one with a recurrent inability to resist urges to steal items. It is a serious mental health disorder. But if one suffers with kleptomania, would it be wrong to stop them? Would it be a hate crime to arrest them for stealing? After all, it is said they were born with a genetic mental disorder.

“With this same ‘accepting’ thought, would we be accepting if those with this ‘disorder’ were to go into a grocery store, load up two carts with groceries, then go out the front door claiming, ‘I am a kleptomaniac. If you stop me, I will sue for a hate crime. I cannot help it, I was born this way!’

“This same individual could also go to the local department store and fill up a cart with clothes and appliances. They go out the front door, and no one bothers them, because they are a card-holding member of the kleptomaniac organization. They could parade their flag of a masked thief. They cannot use the rainbow because it is already being used. However, they could steal it, since they have a brain disorder.

“But why stop there? If you have a mental disorder as a kleptomaniac, you are very successful. Go to your local car dealership. Walk in, select a vehicle you want, and say that you are a kleptomaniac as you drive away in your new car. And do not forget to choose a nice, big house. You deserve it, since you have a mental disorder. It is not your fault, because you were born that way.”

The Herald pauses, then repeats that only heterosexuals can obey God’s command to be ‘fruitful and multiply.’ Accepting the lie that homosexuality is genetic and not a sin is like saying that God does not have the power to change sinners.¹⁸ The life-changing power of

¹⁸ Sermons and Talks, Vol. 2, p. 175-176

Do you suppose that after Christ gave His precious life to redeem the beings He created He would fail to give them sufficient power to

the gospel cannot change someone who refuses to recognize sin is wrong. Sanctification includes transformation. God can save and change to the uttermost those who come to Him, and that includes homosexuals. Those who believe that God does not expect homosexuals to change are saying that He cannot change anyone. That implies that He is not omnipotent. If He is not omnipotent, He is not truly God! And this deception that belittles God is exactly what Satan wants people to accept.”

The Herald stands very solemn and quiet then says that God has waited, but He can wait no longer. “In the message ‘Do You Know Who You Are?’ you were shown the illustration of water being withdrawn from a lake.” He points forward and says, “Now let me show it to you in a different way.”

I look ahead and see the earth as if I am in space looking down while the earth rotates. I see a solid beam of light that streams up from the earth, as if energy is being removed. This represents the Holy Spirit who is the Comforter sent by Jesus. I see the Holy Spirit being withdrawn from the earth. After the Holy Spirit is removed, it is written that he who is clean let him be clean and he who is filthy let him be filthy.¹⁹ God has waited, but He will wait no longer. The time has come, and all heaven is busy. This is the year of seeing clearly. The signs are clearly evident. The reeling of the earth is a result of the removal of the Holy Spirit.²⁰

enable them to overcome by the blood of the Lamb and the word of their testimony? He has power to save every individual.

¹⁹ Revelation 22:11-12 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still. And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

²⁰ Life Sketches of James White and Ellen G. White 1888, p. 341
I was then pointed to the flattering things taught by some of these transgressors of God's law. I was shown also a bright light, given by God to guide all who would walk in the way of salvation, and also

At this point, the Herald instructs that I look to the east. Even though it is a very great distance away, I observe as if I am there, yet I am at home. I see a city that awaits God's wrath. Then I notice the form of an individual who is walking in that city. I know this tall and majestic individual is Truth. He is very tall, as if towering over the tops of trees and buildings. In his left hand, he holds a very large tablet. In his right hand, he has a writer's quill. At the top of the tablet are inscribed the words, "THE TRUTH." As Truth observes the city, he constantly records what is not according to what he was created to share—truth. There are those who walk with "their tongue out to savor every flavor." It is not according to all that the Creator desires.

Next, the Herald says, "Let me share a symbolic scene that you were shown before in a dream. Four angels who excel in strength hold what looks like a great sail. Behind it are things that continually hit the sail, trying to break through. Understand that even though the four angels never become tired of holding that sail, it has become greatly deteriorated over time.

The Herald tells me to observe very closely what happens now, because it is very important. I see Truth raise his right hand and he calls for a very small drop of wrath to be released. I see the drop leak out from behind the sail, and then it falls on the wicked city just like Sodom. The drop spins and moves like a tornado. Yet it looks and moves as if a tongue licking the ground, trees, buildings, and highways. I keep wondering why I see this tornado as a tongue. It licks the city like a very hungry person enjoying an appetizer before the main meal. It moves about slowly as it slobbers over bricks and other construction parts, devouring many buildings and people.

to serve as a warning to the sinner to flee from the wrath of God, and yield a willing obedience to his claims. While this light should continue, there would be hope; but there would be a time when it would cease,—when he that is holy will remain holy forever, and when he that is filthy will remain filthy forever. When Jesus stands up, when his work is finished in the most holy, then not another ray of light will be imparted to the sinner.

I look back at Truth and watch as he writes the following on his tablet where the words “THE TRUTH” are inscribed: “These who walk with an appetite for sin shall be fed a soup.”

The Herald tells me to keep observing. And yet he tells me to remember what I just saw where Truth recorded on his tablet “These who walk with an appetite for sin shall be fed a soup.” These words will be understood.

Still in the east, I look to another area and notice several very large angels descend into a great forest. The many trees there form a large canopy. Then I see the angels spread out into many areas. In their left hand is what looks like a large container of butter. In their right hand is a very large butter knife. Each begins to spread the “butter” over an acre of trees as if it is a slice of bread. Now I notice there are many angels applying the “butter” over many acres of trees. After it is applied, the angels leave and ascend.

Then I notice Truth walk to this forest of “buttered” trees. He places his hand on his tablet and records these words: “These were instructed to stand on the wood, but they did not. The wood is the truth, and they chose to stand together in sin. These do not deserve even a single tree to stand on, because they refuse to accept Jesus who is the Truth and was sacrificed on the wood. The wood is truth.”

Truth now raises his hand and from the sail comes one very small flicker of a flame. I see it land on the tops of the buttered trees. Instantly, an enormous fire burns bright and very hot.

The Herald says he must show me something that I must completely understand. I look back at the city where I know, in God’s time, wrath will be poured out without measure. I look and see a giant soup pot sitting in a very large outside area. Underneath it is a source of heat that will heat the contents to be combined into the pot: cut and prepared carrots, small round potatoes, celery, onions, peas, green beans, corn, and a great amount of tomatoes. Next, water is added to the pot, then a great amount of different vinegars: rice vinegar, red wine vinegar, malt vinegar, and balsamic vinegar. It is now a bitter pot of soup. Now the flame begins to warm up the soup, and once it is ready, I see many people lining up. Each person holds a small soup bowl in one hand and a soup spoon in the other hand. All are very

anxious and excited to receive their bowl of soup. Each has a great hunger and desire to eat. After each is served a ladle of soup, a spoonful of alphabet letters is placed in their bowl.

The Herald tells me that it is extremely important to memorize the letters. Then I am to write the letters exactly as they are shown when placed in each bowl of bitter alphabet soup. I notice the letters are always the same in each bowl. The letters are:

ERSTJREDCIIEEISTCUJESUDISSEEVASSDV

Soon the last person is fed a bowl of soup. Each sits with their stomachs full but swollen. I am told that now their stomachs will rot. I am told that this time I will be shown what many will overlook as to the importance of the letters. In the bowl, those letters do not make sense. I am reminded that God will place more in each message for those who desire to study and understand more.

The Herald reaches over, takes a letter one at a time and places them in the correct order. He tells me that these letters form seven important words. When he finishes, I clearly see these words:

JUSTICE IS SERVED AS JUSTICE IS DESERVED

The Herald stands quietly, allowing me to contemplate all I have seen. After a short period of silence he tells me, "I am to show you something again. God has stated that He will destroy sin and sinners."

He asks me to please go with him so I can understand. I am instantly standing next to many others on the wall of the Holy City looking down on the lost, those who chose Satan over Jesus. Next to me, many are crying and sobbing as they are able to see below either a spouse, parents, children, relatives, or friends who are about to receive their judgment.

Some on the wall are seeing those who tortured them and took their life. Even as martyrs, they defended the name and honor of Jesus. They know that the ones they are seeing will be destroyed, because they would not be happy in heaven. It would be an eternity of misery. How could one live forever unwilling to uphold the laws God

established in the beginning? If they would not adhere to His laws during their short lifetime, they would not abide by them in heaven. It was stated very clearly: "If you love Me, keep My commandments." But those below do not love Jesus. They chose to serve self rather than God.

As I look down, I notice a very large group of people who have been segregated from the rest. I am told that these are those who chose a lifestyle that they were told not to have. This group is composed of those who chose to be gay, lesbian, transsexual, hermaphrodite, or ambiguous. This was the life each chose. They ridiculed and chastised those who showed them their error. They used peer pressure to be open regarding their relationship decisions. They claimed hate crimes against humanity. Many others were silent and did not speak about their living in open sin. Now they stand together. Those who were brought up from the grave come up the way they were when they died.

As I look down on this group, I see them standing with their arms outstretched and unable to move their feet. It is as if they point forward to accuse others of hating them and not accepting them because "this is the way they are." They are still rebellious. They even point out the supposed wrongs of the One who will destroy them. Yet Jesus stretched His arms out willingly to be crucified on a cross.

They have made their permanent stand for what they have chosen. They chose this earth. They did not choose to stand on the wood as the wood is truth. The wood is His Word. His Word is truth. It is Truth who stands to observe and testify to the truth and validity of the decisions of God. Truth testifies that God is good and just in His decisions.

The following words are displayed on a massive wall for all assembled to read. I am amazed that even the blind are able to read the words. The writing consists of the words of Jesus as written in the Spirit of Prophecy.

Truth looked down from heaven upon the children of men, but found no reflection of itself; for darkness covered the earth, and gross darkness the people. If the darkness of error that hid the glory of God from the view of men, was to be dispelled, the

light of truth must shine amid the moral darkness of the world. It was decreed in the councils of God that the only begotten Son of God must leave his high command in heaven, and clothe his divinity with humanity, and come to the world. No outward splendor must attend his steps, save that of virtue, mercy, goodness, and truth; for he was to represent to the world the attributes of God's character; but the world, unaccustomed to gaze upon truth, turned from the light to the darkness of error; for error was more to their perverted taste than truth. The Review and Herald, August 6, 1895

I understand that Truth had viewed the scenes of mankind walking in darkness rather than choosing to walk in the path of God's light. Man walked on a dark earth in the degradation of sin. Truth stood as a witness of the decision that Jesus, the Son of God, would be sent to save those in darkness. The world would receive light through the coming of Jesus. He lived out the true character of God. Truth saw that the only thing a sinner needed was to accept Jesus, the true light and example.²¹ As the One who reflected the character of God and through His sacrifice on the cross, He would bring light to this world. However, I see here assembled so many who chose to walk in darkness instead of the light freely offered to them. They openly chose to ignore God's commandments and instructions.

Here are those who chose their own path. Here are those who held to the claim of "hate crime" against those who objected to their open life of sin. Here are those who mocked at and transgressed God's laws. Here are those who had an opportunity to change their ways. Across their outstretched arms now hangs the very robe Jesus would have gladly placed over their shoulders. At their feet is the crown He would have placed on their heads while calling them His brother or sister.

²¹ Ezekiel 18:23, 32 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live? ... wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye.

In this group are also those who did not agree with that lifestyle but did not state that it was wrong. They gave in to the peer pressure. However, God still holds these responsible.

Along with this very large group are others who have been brought back to life to receive their judgment. Here are those who were destroyed in Sodom and Gomorrah. Here are those who rallied together, displaying their open relationship with pride and arrogance.

I turn and look back at the wall. I am made to see that here are those who will see the judgments of God poured out. I hear the Herald say a single word and next to me is an angel that excels in speed. I know I am to go quickly among this enormous gathering on the top of the wall but also all over the city. I understand I am to be shown something very quickly.

The angel who excels in speed puts out his hand. I take it and I can feel him hold tightly to my hand. We immediately move through this great throng of assembled saints on the wall, as well as those on the ground and in the courts of heaven. As we travel, we move about unseen. It seems that we are moving in slow motion, yet we are moving very fast. As we move, I am made aware of some who had willingly walked a lifestyle that was wrong, but they chose to let go of a same-sex partner and took hold of the hand of Jesus. They listened to the gentle voice of the Holy Spirit. They went symbolically before the throne of God. Each one who witnessed a repentant sinner decide to never walk their old path again rejoiced with happy tears.²²

I continue to travel as I am shown many individuals who decided to repent before the heavenly Father. Many on the wall look down on someone who remained unmoved in their wrong lifestyle. They look below with tears running down their faces, knowing that the life of that

²² Testimonies on Sexual Behavior, Adultery, and Divorce, p. 119

Not one particle of Sodomitish impurity will escape the wrath of God at the execution of the judgment. Those who do not repent of and forsake all uncleanness will fall with the wicked. Those who become members of the royal family and form God's kingdom in the earth made new, will be saints, not sinners. Isaiah 30:1-3, 8-16.

individual would soon be destroyed forever. On the ground, in the streets, and in the courts of heaven are those kneeling and weeping greatly. It is because of the individuals each knew personally but whose life is now being ended forever because they continued in sin. As I look at the scene below me, I see so many who rejected Jesus and chose to follow Satan.

Next I see a great throng of people who chose to continue transgressing God's Ten Commandments. Then I see His laws written in the sky for all to see. Now they know why they have been found unworthy. Each has burned into the memory of their eyes the sins they committed. Because of the great sacrifice of Jesus, each was given an opportunity to approach the throne of God to repent of their wrongs and ask for forgiveness. Now each one knows which of the following laws they are guilty of breaking:

1. Making someone or something else a god rather than the one true God.
2. Making or forming a graven image to worship rather than the very One who bent down and formed each in His own image.
3. Taking the name of God or Jesus in vain by casually using it in a conversation or using it to swear, and not realizing that when someone calls out the name of Jesus, every angel throughout the universe repeats that wonderful name.
4. Forgetting to remember that Saturday the seventh day of the week is God's chosen day of rest, and openly yielding to peer pressure by keeping another day sacred.
5. Not honoring your father or mother in the Lord.
6. Killing someone, whether with a weapon or with words.
7. Openly transgressing the sacred union of the marriage institution.
8. Living each day as a thief.

9. Speaking false ideas, not testifying in truth, gossiping, and being devious.

10. Desiring to have someone else's wife, husband, or belongings.

Now I see those gathered together who bear a remarkable resemblance to our Creator. But there are also many who were spoken into existence. There with mankind stands Satan and all the angels who decided to follow him. Each is unable to move as they await God's wrath.

I now turn to see Jesus sitting high up on His throne. I rejoice with tears of happiness as I realize He is now King Jesus. A tremendous rainbow is above Him. Then I remember how after He destroyed the earth with a flood because of sin, He placed a rainbow in the sky as a vow to never again destroy the world with water.

I think about those in the gay and lesbian lifestyle who chose the rainbow as their symbol and very subtly placed it everywhere as a sign of openly choosing a life of sin. Many knew it was wrong, but feared public reactions from those living that lifestyle who could accuse them of committing hate crimes.

Looking up to Jesus again, I see Him raise His hand—that hand that He allowed to be nailed to a cross so all could live a life free from sin and live eternally.²³ All Jesus asked in return was that humans love one another and keep His commandments as a sign of their love for Him. Now He raises His hand, and through our Father He calls fire to

²³ The Review and Herald, February 8, 1898

The agonies of the garden of Gethsemane, the insult, the mockery, the abuse heaped upon God's dear Son, the horrors and ignominy of the crucifixion, furnish sufficient and thrilling demonstration that God's justice, when it punishes, does the work thoroughly. The fact that His own Son, the Surety for man, was not spared, is an argument that will stand to all eternity before saint and sinner, before the universe of God, to testify that He will not excuse the transgressor of His law.—Manuscript 58, 1897.

be poured out on those who did not love the One who was, is, and will always be the Love of the Love of the Love. He has no power of His own, because He gave that up when He removed His robe and crown and placed them on His throne. I pause to think that there on His throne is King Jesus—the King of the universe and my Brother.

Next, I am allowed to stand close to the multitude of those who either chose the wrong lifestyle or chose not to speak out against it, such as church leaders and pastors around the world.²⁴ I am appalled at how far they all have degraded because of sin as compared to Adam and Eve who were perfectly symmetrical. I am there to observe and report how both groups will be destroyed because they broke God's law.²⁵ It is written, "If you love Me, keep My commandments."

²⁴ Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 240
Every advance step toward the world was a step away from God.

²⁵ Patriarchs and Prophets, p. 162
We are taught the fearful and solemn lesson that while God's mercy bears long with the transgressor, there is a limit beyond which men may not go on in sin. When that limit is reached, then the offers of mercy are withdrawn, and the ministration of judgment begins.

The Great Controversy (1888), p. 542

Could those whose lives have been spent in rebellion against God be suddenly transported to Heaven, and witness the high, the holy state of perfection that ever exists there ... could those whose hearts are filled with hatred of God, of truth and holiness, mingle with the heavenly throng and join their songs of praise? Could they endure the glory of God and the Lamb?—No, no; years of probation were granted them, that they might form characters for Heaven; but they have never trained the mind to love purity; they have never learned the language of Heaven, and now it is too late. A life of rebellion against God has unfitted them for Heaven. Its purity, holiness, and peace would be torture to them; the glory of God would be a consuming fire. They would long to flee from that holy place. They would welcome destruction, that they might be hidden from the face of Him who died to redeem them. The destiny of the wicked is fixed

I know I will not be harmed as I observe and walk around freely. I am safe from the wrath of God, unlike those who stand with their arms outstretched and unable to move. An unseen hand has draped over their arms that great treasure—the very robe Jesus would have personally placed over the shoulders of each deserving one. Even the angels would have been honored to place a robe over their shoulders. Jesus would have placed a crown on each head and addressed them as His brothers. Now at their feet is the crown each would have worn if they had been a son and a prince of God.

When I look up, I am surprised to see pouring from the sky a white-hot, fiery substance that looks like clear syrup. I notice that it falls only on this huge multitude, because their destruction is different from all others.

I look at the others who stand separate from this group. They are thieves, liars, killers, adulterers, and those who coveted the belongings of their neighbors. They are quickly consumed by a different fire.

I look back to observe what happens to those in the lifestyle group. They are destroyed just like those in Sodom, differently from the others who would not keep God's commandments. I understand I must closely observe what happens to those who chose that lifestyle. They stand with their arms stretched straight out and their palms facing inward. It is as if they are accusing others and claiming that their behavior is not their fault. Now I watch as a thick liquid slowly pours over this group who stand unable to move.

The liquid melts the clothes they are wearing as well as the robes that were placed over their arms. The beautiful crowns melt. When the liquid touches the flesh and the burning begins, screams of intense pain are heard from those who are made to suffer for their blatant disregard of God's instructions. They are made to endure more as a

by their own choice. Their exclusion from Heaven is voluntary with themselves, and just and merciful on the part of God.

result of forcing others to accept their open sin. Each stands in horrific pain and unable to move. Because these are those who greatly desired sinful flesh, great will be their destruction.²⁶

Here are those who stand screaming in great agony. For what seems a long time, they continue to stand while their flesh slowly melts off their bones. After a great time, their flesh and body organs are destroyed. Only the skeleton remains, and yet each stands, still alive. Still left is something not fully understood that the Creator gave when He breathed life into that form created from the mud.

The skeletons of the disobedient now begin to fuse together at each joint in the body and burn slowly for a very long time. And yet even though there are no organs, no flesh, no lungs, and no voice, I hear horrible deafening screams that continue as a result of the extreme, agonizing pain. They willingly chose to ignore God's solemn promise that He would destroy the disobedient.²⁷

I wonder why those found guilty of craving a same sex person to bond an unnatural union with are made to burn for a long time and be destroyed. I understand that this group is composed of those who forced others to accept their sin, and in doing so, caused those individuals to sin. Killers, thieves, liars, adulterers, etc. burn because each chose to sin.

²⁶ The Great Controversy, p. 605

Not one is made to suffer the wrath of God until the truth has been brought home to his mind and conscience, and has been rejected.

²⁷ Zechariah 14:12 ... Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

The Great Controversy, p. 544

But those who have not, through repentance and faith, secured pardon, must receive the penalty of transgression—"the wages of sin." They suffer punishment varying in duration and intensity, "according to their works," but finally ending in the second death.

After a great time has passed, all that is left of these is the breath breathed into each—the life given by the Creator. Still standing is the form of each one that looks like light and energy. It is the most painful part for God to destroy because it is actually a part of Him.

The heavenly Father watches with tears in His eyes as He must let go forever each one of those who were His children. They did not accept His laws, which are the essence of His love. God knows they would not be happy to be with Him in heaven. I think about those who crucified His Son, because they transgressed His laws. Yet Jesus was innocent because He never broke His heavenly Father's laws.

It is with great agony that the Father watched the final destruction of each who offended Him. Yet He wanted to hold each one, because He greatly loved them. He watched as each was slowly consumed. He felt their pain. It is difficult for me to fully understand what occurred. I think that the screams I heard from each when they had no voice were actually the cries of their Creator. We cannot even begin to understand what He will suffer when so many are destroyed who were made in His image and given His own breath. Each was a part of Him. No one can understand the tremendous grief and pain that He who is the source of all love will endure as He ends forever the lives of those He loved so much.

Now I rise back up and stand on top of the wall. I know I am here to observe and document all that I see. Yet everywhere I look, it is a day of much crying. Below and consumed in the fire were those who were brothers, sisters, mothers, fathers, uncles, aunts, grandparents, husbands, wives, neighbors, co-workers, or just longtime friends.

I saw the destruction of the uncountable multitude in that lifestyle. They were being consumed because they did not adhere to the moral directives established in heaven and written in the commandments of God. They did not choose Jesus who said, "If you love Me, keep My commandments." All who do not love Jesus will be destroyed. God fulfills His promises.

Now I see that the only beings left are Satan and his angels. A great time will pass until they are all finally consumed. Then the whole earth and everything within the black veil will be destroyed. That is when

the New Earth will be created. As I move slowly among all those on the wall, I think about everything I observed.

After a very long time, the Herald says he needs to show me something else. Like many times before, he asks for my right hand and we lift off the ground. As we slowly ascend, he tells me that we spoke earlier in this dream of this being the year 2020 and that it was called the year of seeing clearly. He says, “We have also talked of how even we who are angels, who await instructions in the courts of heaven, observe things that happen.

“We have discussed before about watching the signs of what occurs on the earth this year. It is the year of clearly seeing things that now occur almost every day. Because this dream began on January 4 of this year, it needs to be understood that you have been required to type every night and morning. You have endured sleep deprivation.”

I am reminded of the following from Ellen White:

“The Lord has opened before me many things that I must write out. I am using my pen early and late, and yet it seems as if I can make but a beginning in writing out the matters that need to be impressed upon the minds of God's people.” {Manuscript Releases, Vol. 18, p. 177}

The Herald continues. “And now we come close to the last day of the first month of the year of seeing clearly—2020. Already this month, much has been seen. Many have endured a great sickness that will roam the world, going beyond national borders, and even crossing oceans. It will continue to intensify, sending many to their graves. It quickly spreads from person to person, affecting all races and ages. This sickness causes people to search for products that will become unavailable. Store shelves will begin to empty of necessary items. Not only will this sickness affect human bodies, it will also devastate the world's economies. Worldwide legislation will include forced closures, even of large churches, and the cessation of many daily activities. In this year of seeing clearly, the effects of a sickness that will deeply affect the entire world will be seen clearly.”

The Herald pauses for a moment to allow me to think about the effect this sickness will have on all those who are made in God's image.

Then he speaks with a soft but very serious voice. “Those who have followed Satan by worshipping on Sunday instead of Saturday, the ‘blind sheep’ who have searched for Jesus, the great Shepherd, and followed worship guidelines not established by God, need to open their eyes wide during this year of seeing clearly.²⁸ If many cannot attend churches and are forced to worship alone, leaving each to seek God on their own, it will be evident that the Holy Spirit is being withdrawn from the earth.

“At this time, Satan will not be quiet and passive. He will blind the majority and lead them to ignorance and the rejection of God’s laws. He will coerce them to dishonor God by breaking His ten commandments, but especially the fourth. Satan will quickly try to coerce all he can to set aside a day to worship God. However, it will not be the day God has said to ‘Remember’ to keep holy. Many will worship God on a day that He has said not to worship on. If God is not there on Sunday, Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday, or Friday, who are they worshipping? God established that the seventh day, Saturday, must be remembered as His Sabbath. If Satan sets up Sunday or any other day of worship, who are they worshipping?”

The Herald pauses, then says, “Understand that the seventh day, labeled Saturday, is still pronounced Sabbath in several languages.²⁹

²⁸ Christian Experience and Teachings of Ellen G. White, p. 101

Then I was shown a company who were howling in agony. On their garments was written in large characters, “Thou art weighed in the balance, and found wanting.” I asked who this company were. The angel said, “These are they who once kept the Sabbath, and have given it up.” I heard them cry with a loud voice, “We have believed in Thy coming, and taught it with energy.” And while they were speaking, their eyes would fall upon their garments and see the writing, and then they would wail aloud. I saw that they had drunk of the deep waters, and fouled the residue with their feet,—trodden the Sabbath underfoot,—and that was why they were weighed in the balance and found wanting.

²⁹ *Italian* – sabato; *Spanish* – sábado; *Polish* – sobota; *Bulgarian* – събота; *Greek* – Σάββατο; *Somali* – sabtu

The fact that some calendars show Monday as the first day, and Sunday as the seventh, does not change the true historical names. Even pagans called Sunday the day of the sun. Saturday was and still is the Sabbath. Understand that many today will not respect or even consider God's Ten Commandments.

"As this sickness moves over the earth, human beings made in God's image fail to see that forcing immorality by governmental acceptance of the lifestyles movement is against what God says. They will not see it as the root cause of the sickness God is allowing to roam the earth. They refuse to admit that the root cause of their immoral sickness is disobedience to God's will and His Word."

The Herald and I now rise a great distance from the surface of the earth. I observe the earth turning slowly, and as it does, I see one part become dark with no sunlight and the other part bright with sunlight.

The Herald tells me, "In just the area you see below illuminated by the sun are places where in this year of seeing clearly are recorded occurrences of things that broke through the great sail held by the four angels. Also notice that it appears as if water rises from the earth. This is symbolic of the Holy Spirit being withdrawn from the earth." ³⁰

The Herald looks straight at me, smiles, and says, "It is all over the world and not in just this area of light but also in the dark that Truth has walked the surface. As the Holy Spirit is being removed, Truth

³⁰ The Youth's Instructor, November 30, 1893

After God sends light and evidence, calculated to convince any rational, unprejudiced mind, and it is not received or acted upon, but rather treated with contempt, resisted, and refused, the Holy Spirit is withdrawn, and men are left in their chosen obstinacy.

The Review and Herald, September 3, 1889

As the restraining power of the Holy Spirit shall be withdrawn, because of the impenitence and ingratitude of men, terrible things will be witnessed in the earth.

continues to notice the disinterest and refusal of those who fail to adhere to God's holy commandments. Remember that those laws were engraved after Truth was spoken into existence."

Pointing at the earth, the Herald tells me that Truth walks there day and night and observes what is not holy and goes against what Truth was created to do. Truth must defend the honor and the integrity of God by speaking against those things. Truth must call judgments from God to show those who have asked for perfect vision to clearly see His punishment of the wicked. In this year of seeing clearly, it is more evident that Truth who walks the earth will raise his hand and call for a small drop of wrath to be allowed to rip through the sail.

The Herald continues: "Just this month [January] while you toiled at preparing this message, just a little of God's judgments have taken place because of His wrath. Observe the island of Puerto Rico. Truth has listened to one who calls herself a prophetess of God, but her messages contain errors. Truth raised his hand, and through that sail, angels that carry long spears descended on this island. Those angels thrust their spears into the ground and lightly moved them back and forth. Many times the island has suffered from devastation, all brought on by one who serves Satan and speaks for him.

The Herald becomes quiet then continues. "It was two years ago that an example was given of those who state they are messengers of God. You were shown a woman in Puerto Rico who wants to serve as a messenger, but she is not one of God's messengers. Her dreams are not from God. Instead, she is motivated by her husband, who convinces her to write and speak as if she was receiving messages from God. Satan is presenting errors to her. Hurricane Maria was a result of her false teachings."

The Herald says that Satan continues to use this individual. She was told to stop posting her false messages, because they are not from God or for His people. Then he tells me to share her name again. It is Daisy Escalante. The Herald pauses and tells me that as I record these words, the calendar shows it is still in the early parts of the month of January. He adds, "God has instructed Daisy to cease, but she refuses. Even as you record and write these words, many earthquakes can be felt across the island of Puerto Rico because of God's wrath."

The Herald stresses that Truth has traveled and seen God's laws trampled on everywhere. At certain places, Truth has raised his hand and called on a small portion of God's wrath to be poured out. The Herald says to notice Louisiana, Alabama, Tennessee, Mississippi, Georgia, and other areas in the southern United States. He tells me that Truth traveled this area and saw great condemnation against God. He also walked the halls in the houses of Ivory and found those who break God's laws, including the eleventh commandment established by Jesus. Before He left this earth, He said: "A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another." [John 13:34] So, once again Truth raised his hand and called for a small drop of God's wrath all because of the stubbornness that roams the halls of the houses of Ivory.

The Herald says to observe the continent of Australia that lies in spiritual darkness, just as it sits in darkness when the earth is turned away from the sun. The fires that ravaged this continent were powered by angels of God. They were sent to destroy due to the decision of its leaders to mock God's laws. Its leaders hold up Satan's directive of making homosexuality an accepted practice. They voted to legalize same-sex marriage and granted domestic partnership for couples of the same sex. However, God created and blessed a union between a man and a woman. His Word speaks against unions of the same sex. He has spoken clearly that He must destroy those who destroy His laws. They will be consumed by fire. Many cite climate change as the reason for Australia's fires. Many rally to call for controls to save the earth from destruction. Are they not aware that God must destroy this sin-cursed earth? ³¹

The Herald pauses for a moment. Then he continues telling me of how Truth travels to many places and is displeased with the false

³¹ The Review and Herald, June 9, 1896

When the sin-cursed earth is purified from every stain of sin; when the Mount of Olives is rent asunder, and becomes an immense plain; when the holy city of God descends upon it,—the land that is now called the Holy Land will indeed become holy.

walk that many have chosen. Again Truth raises his hand and calls for a small drop to make its way through the ripping and tattered sail. Evidence is seen in many places of extreme cold and snow and destructive fires in other places. God allows angels to descend to the earth's surface to cause earthquakes around the world. Volcanoes rise up and vomit out the bowels of the earth. This perfectly illustrates God's disgust of what leaders accept and how they ignore His moral laws.

The Herald looks at me and says how Truth walks the earth day and night. As the Holy Spirit is being removed from the earth, even the blind can see that God's wrath is poured on the face of the earth.

The Herald is quiet now. We quietly observe the earth slowly turning as I observe small droplets of God's wrath being placed all over the earth. I see earthquakes, fires, floods, extreme cold and snow, volcanoes, tornadoes, hurricanes, and tsunamis that destroy life and land over much of the earth. It is the wrath of God on a world that tramples His Word. I think of all this in just the first month of what is called the year of seeing clearly. There are still eleven months left of the year. How can this earth endure with all that I have observed in just the first few weeks?

The Herald becomes quiet. After a time he looks up with a face that is very solemn. He speaks with a very quiet and almost reserved voice. I understand he is about to tell me something to expect very soon. I am wondering with all that I have been presented and all that I have been told and shown, how it could get much worse.

The Herald looks away then looks back at me. He begins explaining that even though all I have been shown and recorded has occurred in just the first few weeks of this year of seeing clearly, that God's laws are greatly ignored.

The Herald continues, "I have spoken of a sickness that will at first move slowly, but soon it will be as if a great tornado was spreading quickly across the globe. Many will no longer have the gift of breathing that the Creator gave to them. The number of dead bodies will become so great that it becomes difficult to dispose of them. The dead will quickly be stacked like wood." As I look at the calendar, it reveals a very new year.

He explains the following: Besides the great count of the dead, the living will be given instructions by their leaders to help stop the spread of the sickness. Orders will be made for the majority to stay at home while living in solitude or with close family members. This would mean not having employment, which might cause them to not have their basic needs met, such as paying for rent, utilities, and purchasing food. This will bring about a worldwide economic tragedy.

The store shelves will soon be empty. Basic items will be unavailable. Guided by Satan, mankind will hoard anything that is found. Those who are told to seclude themselves at home will no longer be able to attend church or to meet elsewhere to worship as a group. While in public, all will be told to remain a certain distance from others.

The Herald stresses that those who deceive others or ignore God's laws will suffer. While this sickness spreads over the earth as the wind moves, the majority will not pay much attention to the many other signs God has made very clear to see this year. There will continue to be many earthquakes, tornadoes, volcanoes, hurricanes, flooding, snow, ice, extreme heat, and insects that swarm to the four corners of the earth. Many are blind to those events clearly occurring. Again, it is only the beginning of this year.

The Herald becomes quiet again. It is a time for me to think of all he has shared and what I have observed in just the first few weeks of this year. I think of the many "natural" disasters worldwide. I think of stores full of shoppers and shelves being empty. I think of how we are told that if we are faithful, our bread and water will be provided.

The Herald speaks once again and tells me that the voice of Truth should never be silent. When Truth sees and acknowledges a wrong, Truth speaks openly of the wrongs that are committed. Truth raises his hand in the name of the Creator and calls on wrath to destroy that which is wrong.

I look silently at the Herald and many thoughts flow through my mind. Then I tell him that I have tearfully observed those who daily ignore God. Yet He is a God of compassion and great love.

The Herald smiles with a look of knowing that God is just and compassionate. He tells me that God's laws, established even before the creation of angels, show great love and order, and if kept, will maintain perfect peace and harmony throughout all heaven. It is necessary that mankind, created in the image of the Creator, keep His laws and its principles that were established.

Suddenly we are passing through a wall and entering into a large white and bright classroom. I go to a student's chair and sit down. The Herald walks to the front and he points to a wall that grows to a large size. I see what looks like a large screen taking shape. On the bottom of the screen and moving upward, I read the following:

Before this earth was called into being, God's law existed. Angels are governed by its principles, and in order for earth to be in harmony with heaven, man also must obey the divine statutes. ...

... [T]he principles of righteousness embodied in the Decalogue are as immutable as the eternal throne. Not one command has been annulled, not a jot or tittle has been changed. Those principles that were made known to man in Paradise as the great law of life will exist unchanged in Paradise restored. When Eden shall bloom on earth again, God's law of love will be obeyed by all beneath the sun.

"Forever, O Lord, Thy word is settled in heaven." "All His commandments are sure. They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness." "Concerning Thy testimonies, I have known of old that Thou hast founded them forever." Psalm 119:89; 111:7, 8; Psalm 119:152. Thoughts from the Mount of Blessing, pp. 48, 50-51

The Herald lowers his hand and the words disappear. Then he tells me that sadly many will say destruction is just an act of nature and not from God, because He is a God of love. Mankind prefers to make excuses. They talk about replanting and rebuilding after an earthquake or tornado. They will say that together they can start over. Unfortunately, some who are greedy will call for funding to assist

those in distress. There are examples of monetary greed for fire relief in Australia and hidden and unused relief supplies in Puerto Rico. How much more has been squandered away because of greed? Unless greedy individuals ask for God's forgiveness, the four angels will release the sail, and His wrath will be delivered in great measure to a people who deserve punishment. There may be a delay of His judgments, but they will take place. The great sickness inhaled worldwide causes many to guess how it began. Has anyone realized how the majority of mankind ignores God's laws, the very commandments He created in the beginning of all?

The Herald pauses and says that none can say there was no warning. All that is seen and will be seen is evidence of warnings. Yet prophets and prophecies are ignored. Many are quick to dismiss and find complaints with the messengers rather than pay attention to the messages.³²

Again, the Herald raises his hand and I read the following:

We are standing upon the threshold of great and solemn events. Prophecies are fulfilling. Strange, eventful history is being recorded in the books of heaven. Everything in our world is in agitation. There are wars and rumors of wars. The nations are angry, and the time of the dead has come, that they should be judged. Events are changing to bring about the day of God,

³² Selected Messages, Book 2, p. 147

We are living in the last days of this earth's history, and we may be surprised at nothing in the line of apostasies and denials of the truth. Unbelief has now come to be a fine art which men work at to the destruction of their souls. There is constant danger of there being shams in pulpit preachers, whose lives contradict the words they speak; but the voice of warning and of admonition will be heard as long as time shall last; and those who are guilty of transactions that should never be entered into, when reproved or counseled through the Lord's appointed agencies, will resist the message and refuse to be corrected... The Lord's word will come to them; but if they choose not to hear it, the Lord will make them responsible for their own ruin.

which hasteth greatly. Only a moment of time, as it were, yet remains. But while already nation is rising against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, there is not now a general engagement. As yet the four winds are held until the servants of God shall be sealed in their foreheads. Then the powers of earth will marshal their forces for the last great battle.

Satan is busily laying his plans for the last mighty conflict, when all will take sides. Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 6, p. 14.

The Herald lowers his hand and all disappears. Then he explains that the following message, which includes a portion of what he just showed, is given as a special guideline for the people who keep God's law. Now the following appears:

We are standing upon the threshold of great and solemn events. Prophecies are fulfilling. Strange, eventful history is being recorded in the books of heaven. Everything in our world is in agitation. . . . Only a moment of time, as it were, yet remains. . . .

Satan is busily laying his plans for the last mighty conflict, when all will take sides. . . .

Men in their blindness boast of wonderful progress and enlightenment; but to the eye of Omniscience are revealed the inward guilt and depravity. The heavenly watchers see the earth filled with violence and crime. Wealth is obtained by every species of robbery, not robbery of men only, but of God. Men are using His means to gratify their selfishness. Everything they can grasp is made to minister to their greed. Avarice and sensuality prevail. Men cherish the attributes of the first great deceiver. They . . . have become imbued with his spirit.

But the cloud of judicial wrath hangs over them, containing the elements that destroyed Sodom. Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 6, pp. 14-15

The Herald then states that in this year of seeing clearly, it is clearly evident that man is diligent at ignoring God's laws. Greed is the god of man. Every form of greed and physical pleasure prevails. All the elements of God's disgust hang as if smog over the face of the earth, and He has not yet poured out His wrath as He did to Sodom.

The Herald closes his eyes and looks downward. I wonder if he is communing with God. Is he being given more messages instantly? He slowly lifts his head, opens his eyes, and smiles a look of tremendous patience. He stands up straight, and it is as if to demonstrate the great strength he was created with. Then he asks if I would take his hand so he can show me something. I reach upward, because he is suddenly much taller and I am like a small toddler next to him. He looks down, smiles, and says it is his pleasure to return me once again to what I was shown before.

The Herald continues by saying that I was given a message called "God Is Angry" in 2014. He tells me that some of that dream is to be added to this dream so it may be reviewed. It is to document what was warned of almost six years ago. He continues by saying, "It is good to recall that for God a day is as a thousand years, but in some cases, six years is as a single day. So think of it as this message being given six days ago. You will have a day of rest and then all will be complete for a week. For many this will not be understood, but for a very few it will be very clear. For those who do not understand, know that God loves you no less than those who comprehend.

What is important is that each fully understands what is spoken of in this partial message.

GOD IS ANGRY

June 7, 2014

Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. Romans 12:19.

The glory of Him who is love will destroy.... The Desire of Ages, p. 764

[Break in dream]

In my dream, the guide angel stands behind me with his left hand on top of my right shoulder and his right arm pointing to the sky. He states my heavenly name and instructs me to notice the sky, which is black or gray and sometimes a dark purple. Once in a while a bright yellow ribbon of lightning streaks through the sky followed by a thunderous roar. The guide continues by sharing that God is love and all-patient, but there is an end to His patience. He explains that God is angry with what is occurring on this earth.

The angel tells me that he will show me things to better illustrate God's anger. I now see a very large volcano that is not erupting with a fiery blast. Instead, the boiling lava simply flows from an opening. The lava is white with heat, and the air around it is polluted. The guide says that this is how we should perceive God's anger over the things He witnesses on this earth.

The angel points in another direction, and I see a large body of water that represents a pond, a lake, or an ocean. The water is boiling, not just on the surface but even down to the very bottom. The steam that rises into the air is so hot that even it appears to be boiling. The angel says that this is another way to describe God's anger.

Next, the guide points in another direction. I see a road made of concrete. Instead of being hard, it is boiling. Large bubbles break open on the road's surface, which appears to have melted. The angel says to look again. I see a black, asphalt road. It also becomes hot, and the surface begins to bubble. The angel repeats that this is another way to show God's anger.

The guide again points to the sky and says to look up and understand. I notice what I know to be airwaves from a video that is being played either at one of the apostasy-driven Seventh-day Adventist worship services, or on one of their many telecasts. Rather than showing a reverent video, such as

a nature movie, it is simply entertainment. He says to notice the instruments and the way the individuals perform. We are to know that these things anger the heavenly Father who sits on His holy throne, He who is worthy of divine, sacred worship.

The guide tells me to look again. Now I see what I can only describe as different music wave patterns scrolling across the sky. Suddenly, I am able to hear all the music all at once. Yet, I can differentiate each of the sound patterns. The angel explains that this is a representation of most Seventh-day Adventist radio or television programs. With disappointment, he says that even though these claim to be doing God's work, they are not always reverent.

The guide explains that a model of sacred worship is found in the courts of heaven. Enough examples have been shared through the Bible, the Spirit of Prophecy, and For My People Ministry. Is the music being used sacred to God's ears, or is it just pleasing to those who want to hear it? Is it sacred music to worship the heavenly Father, or is it for entertainment?

The angel shares that there are other things which God is angry about. We begin walking and he tells me that Protestants, including Seventh-day Adventists, are taking up the banner of women serving as ordained elders and pastors. In the Garden of Eden, Adam was instituted as the priest of the family, and this role was passed on solely to his male offspring. God never ordained women as priests; therefore, it is not to be done. It is a deception of Satan. Now most Protestants no longer promote the ideals their churches were founded on. Cain, Abel, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Levi, and his priestly line all offered sacrifices, but it was never given to women to serve as priests or to officiate in the services of the sanctuary, or now in the churches. God is not the only One who calls individuals to ministry. Satan also does, in order to lead the church astray and confuse its members.

Next, the guide says to notice a contrast between Protestants and Catholics. Protestants, including Adventists, used to worship reverently, but the majority no longer does. Even though the Catholic Church is Satan's counterfeit of God's

Church, it is interesting to note that the majority of its members still hold reverent services. There is no rock music with drums and electric guitars, no praise or gospel singers performing, no waving of hands or praise dancing, and no loud talking or running in the sanctuary.

The angel now asks something very specific: “Does the Catholic Church ordain women priests?” No, it does not. Additionally, no woman priest is ever mentioned in the Bible. Protestants used to protest, but now they conduct irreverent worship services and ordain women as pastors. Satan has brought in a creeping compromise to lower the high standards and change the doctrines. This has led people down his path—a path that leads opposite to heaven. And God is angry.

Next, the guide discusses how leaders and pastors are pushing for the acceptance of those who choose a homosexual lifestyle, even though it is immoral and an abomination in God’s sight. Whether it is practiced by men or women, this choice is not God’s design and is never to be accepted in any situation or under any circumstances. He stresses that the heavenly Father made it very clear in the Garden of Eden that He designed marriage to be only between a man and a woman. The evil design of men with men and women with women is Satan’s plan. This style of life is never to be accepted, even if it is considered to be socially or politically correct, because it is a base crime against the second institution God ordained during earth’s creation week.

The guide now gives me an illustration from nature of how God has a male and female in almost everything. As he raises his arm, I see different kinds of animals, each created for mating and reproducing. He shows me a depiction of Adam in the Garden of Eden. He is noticing that each animal has a mate. The angel shows me that God created and designed Eve to be the mate for Adam. He explains that the Creator did not make another man for Adam, and that even in nature there is a correct balance.

Next, the guide angel illustrates how electricity has positive and negative components. The earth has positive and negative

magnetic poles. If there were no opposite poles, the earth could not spin on its axis. God never intended two negatives or two positives to work together. Throughout the universe, this was never a part of His design. Then I see the angel holding a flashlight. It emits light because its batteries contain positive and negative poles. He explains that with two positive or two negative poles, no light would be emitted. Without opposites, there is only darkness.

I understand that in all of God's nature there is a balance between the negative and the positive. Lightning results from an electrical discharge produced to balance the differences between negative and positive charges in a cloud. Sometimes the charge occurs between the cloud and the ground, or it could happen between two clouds. In fact, we could not have thunder without lightning.

The guide angel puts a hand on my shoulder and says that I was already shown in the dream, "The End," that homosexuality is not genetic. The following was stated by the Herald:

The Creator then commanded that these two [Adam and Eve] in their marital union, through the holy institution of marriage, be fruitful and multiply. They were to populate the earth. They were not created with a genetic makeup of a man and a man or a woman and a woman to live in this holy union or to have a sexual relationship. The Great Founder created a perfect union between a man and a woman, between a husband and a wife in the sanctity He called marriage. He never created a genetic makeup that results in a life of homosexuality. Those who have chosen this path have not chosen it because of an inherited trait or a genetic disorder. It is not anything that is connected with the Creator's grand design. Those who live this style of life live it because of what they have chosen. It is not through what was created. Those in a position of counsel who did not assist in correcting those who lived that lifestyle, those that endorsed it and spoke smooth, soft things will give an account to the Great Judge.

The guide angel continues to explain that homosexuality is a choice that God's grace does not cover. Would we be expected to be accepting of serial killers, because we are told that they are born that way? Would it be acceptable to welcome them into our churches, pat them on the back, and then point them to the children's classrooms? The practice of homosexuality is not to be accepted. God is angry over this acceptance.

[break in dream]

The dream changes again, and I find myself where a television is playing. In the same area, there are many computers and wireless devices that display different types of media. Suddenly, all these media devices show a man or a woman announcing that all programs will be pre-empted for a special news bulletin. One woman announcer begins to talk about an event, but I do not know what event she is referring to. However, after she describes in detail what happened, she mentions "The Seventh-day Adventist church organization...." She says that additional information and video will be shared as soon as it is available.

I now see in the sky a depiction of something that looks like an inverted volcano. Very quickly it spews out something that resembles a pure, thick, golden liquid. I know that I am watching the fulfillment of what God revealed to Ellen White about taking the bodies next, as mentioned in my dream, "Final Events and the First Supper." It is because of His anger that He pours out His wrath, described in Ezekiel 9, and it provides evidence that God does kill. In His justified anger, God will destroy those who trample His laws and His commands. He will cleanse His church. He is a God of promises.

I am reminded that many had a chance to believe before the evidence came. I think of those who were given a chance to give to God's work. Many of those who could have given of their excess, but instead selfishly held onto it, will have their possessions taken from them.

Those who survive the great cleansing will also need to survive the great test which will follow. They will go through a great sifting. Many will be sifted out of God's true church and will take their place with the others who will receive God's judgment-day wrath. Many who were once proud of being Seventh-day Adventists will quickly give up that name. Many who held onto great possessions, which could have been used to hasten Christ's return, will then curse their treasures.

I am now made to hear other important information that all need to know. It is as if a voice is saying, "Look to the west for the deserved reward of sinners. Salvation only comes from the east. What comes from the west is not God's salvation but rather His wrath and His destruction. Your salvation does not come from the west, but from the clouds in the east. You are given this warning, and you have been allotted a time that ends at the time of the three chimes. It will be in the quiet of the time after the chime of the three chimes." The angel shared these verses from Jeremiah 19:1-3. "Thus saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests; And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee, And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil on this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle."

Immediately, I am reminded of the hymn, "It Is No Secret What God Can Do."

The chimes of time ring out the news,
Another day is through.
Someone slipped and fell.
Was that someone you?

You may have longed for added strength,
Your courage to renew.
Do not be disheartened,
I have news for you.

It is no secret, what God can do.
What He's done for others, He'll do for you.
With arms wide open, He'll pardon you.
It is no secret what God can do.

There is no night for in His light,
You never walk alone.
Always feel at home,
Wherever you may go.

There is no power can conquer you
While God is on your side.
Take Him at His promise,
Don't run away and hide.

It is no secret what God can do.
What He's done for others, He'll do for you.
With arms wide open, He'll pardon you.
It is no secret what God can do.**

I am once again reminded of the “Final Events” dream when Jesus pointed to the dark blue sky and instructed that I record these words for all to read. Each word was dark gold with a bright white edging.

Blessed Be the Ones
who **Believe Before**
the **Evidence Mounts**

The dream is now in a different setting where I am shown a representation to help me understand something. I do not see it literally. I am standing in what I know to be heaven. In front of me are three very majestic thrones. I know that even the thrones are holy. Around the three thrones stand many and

** It Is No Secret What God Can Do, lyrics by Stuart Hamblen

many beyond many angels, each waiting to do a bidding, to serve. The heavenly Father sits on the middle throne. If I literally saw the Father in my present state on this earth, I know I would be consumed. Jesus sits on the right side of the Father's throne. The Holy Spirit sits on the left side of the Father's throne. He has a tangible, physical body, yet He can be everywhere at the same time. I now seem to know that the three chimes represent the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit who sit before me. Although They are three separate Persons, They are as one, and separately declare the sound of a chime.

My mind returns to the thought of how many times Jesus has stated, "Will I find faith when I return?" And yet He has stated that those who believe before the evidence mounts are blessed. I think about those words over and over again. If we had evidence for everything, there would be no need for faith. I realize that what Jesus said could also be phrased in a different way: Cursed be the ones who do not believe even after the evidence is shown.

The Herald now comes and stands in front of me. Again addressing me by my heavenly name, he shares the following: The signs of the end are evident. Look at what is happening in nature. The Holy Spirit is being removed from the earth. The very elements seem to war with each other. Men's hearts and minds are only on evil. A great work is to be carried out, but it will be done during a very difficult time. Funds are needed to complete God's work. Pastors are being called, but they need means to serve. The Seventh-day Adventist organization is about to be cleansed. Let each go to the Father in prayer, asking the Holy Spirit to reveal what they can give. Do not put your treasure on this earth, which will be consumed. Put it in heaven, so that others can hear what His pastors need to teach.

My dream changes again. I am now presented with a message to end this compilation of dreams. In this dream, I am made to understand that after the righteous have occupied heaven for 1,000 years, Jesus will destroy all evil through the power of the heavenly Father. The whole earth will be destroyed, down to its very core. Even the place where Jesus will set His feet to level

the Mount of Olives into a great plain for the Holy City will be destroyed. In this dream, I again see what I saw before in the dream, “The New Earth,” when our surrounding planets will be destroyed. I now see in this dream for the first time that everything within our sinful “bottomless pit,” including our galaxy, will be destroyed.

Before that event, all the wicked will receive their judgment. Then, as Jesus sits on His throne high above the Holy City, through the Father’s power He will call fire down upon the wicked who will be gathered all around the outside of the Holy City. They will all be completely destroyed, including Satan and his evil angels. After they are destroyed, the cleansing flames will continue to burn the earth, until nothing is left. The flames will consume the first heaven until every trace of sin is removed from the universe. Then Jesus will command that there be a new heaven and a new earth, because the former will have been destroyed in the cleansing fire. “And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away.” Revelation 21:1.

Even though everything evil will be consumed, it will be a time of great sorrow, because it will be a time to witness the destruction of certain family or church members, friends, or acquaintances. It will include those who opposed God’s last-day messages, those who rejected God’s gift of eternal life. I see Jesus everywhere comforting the saints. He is literally wiping the tears from their faces. The redeemed will witness the immeasurable love of Jesus.

Next, I hear Jesus say, “Let us make a new heaven and a new earth,” and the redeemed shout a joyous “Hallelujah.” As I look out at the bright, vast emptiness of space where the “bottomless pit” was, I know that far, far away are myriads of galaxies with unfallen beings who have watched these final events. They know that they will never witness such events again. Never again will there be death and destruction. Never again will there be sinful planets that must be re-created.

As I look out into space again, I notice what looks like two invisible hands forming an enormous planet that I know will be

the new earth. I cannot comprehend its size, and I know that no other planet created will be as large as the new earth. It will always be the largest in the universe, and God will always dwell there with the redeemed. The Holy City and the homes of the saved will always be there.

I am made to know that all the light throughout the universe is nothing in comparison to the light from God's throne. This light shines throughout the universe a trillion times trillions upon trillions and trillions upon trillions of light years away. The light of His love flows from His throne with perfect, amazing brilliance everywhere, equally, and forever.

Next, I witness the creation week in six literal days. I see the creation of everything that will walk, fly, or swim on the new earth. Everything will be created new again, except that man will not be created on the sixth day. Instead, on that great and glorious sixth day—a day that Jesus has waited for so long—all at once, He will swing open all twelve gates of the Holy City, and the redeemed will go out across the new earth. Jesus will be heard telling all to enjoy their new earth and to build homes. I think about the first home of Adam and Eve where God told them to be fruitful and multiply. In the new earth, it will be like saying, "Divide and occupy."

I know that all tears will be wiped away. I know that any physical or mental pain experienced on this earth will be forgotten. Yet I know that the saved will never forget that they suffered for the truth's sake and for the sake of saving others. Most importantly, the redeemed will always remember the price that Jesus paid for their salvation. I know that we will forever teach others about Jesus and what He did for us. I understand that we could not tell newly-created beings about Jesus if we did not remember why He did what He did for us. Yes, we will forget things, but the "why" we will always remember.

In the dream, Becky and I have been standing together on the wall of the Holy City to watch the new creation. We will always be together because we want to be. Jesus comes over and calls us by our heavenly names. It is difficult to understand, but as before I am made to know that our names are synonymous,

yet singular. We will be two different people, but addressed the same way.

Jesus tells us that He knows about a place that we both want to build. However, it will not be ours, but rather a special place for all the redeemed. He invites us to go, and says that He has assigned a large company of angels to go with us to help with the construction. He tells us that He also will be with us to help, and that He waits for our design with anticipation. I know that the "our" refers to the design made by Jesus, Becky, and me.

Next, Becky and I look at each other, and instead of walking away, we fly together very quickly. We both know what we are looking for. The place we want must have a very large hill behind it. Looking out and away from the hill, there must be a great flowered plain and valley. In the distance there must be a majestic waterfall that fills a beautiful lake.

After much searching, we find a place we know will be perfect. It has a large hill with trees and a stream flowing from it. The stream continues down the hill into the valley and along a great flowered plain. Beyond that is a waterfall that forms a large, beautiful lake. We both know this is the place where we will build. So Becky and I tell Jesus and our assisting angels that this is the place where we would like to build. Jesus replies, "Let it be."

I turn to Jesus and tell Him that because there is so much water flowing out of the large, lush hillside, I need Him to stop the water from flowing for a while. Jesus lifts His hand, and with one word, the waters cease to flow. Becky and I begin to work. We both know how everything is to be. We work and think as one, but yet both of us have our own thoughts and ideas. As we suggest our ideas to each other, we agree.

Next, we begin to prepare the ground where we want this enormous country mansion to be. We know that this will be a place where the redeemed can come to walk, rest, and contemplate what Jesus did for each of them. Inhabitants from other worlds as well will come here to visit and speak with the

redeemed. This place will be an eternal testament to the universe of our Savior's incredible love.

Next, Becky and I know that the mansion will need to be made of transparent matter, so that from the inside everyone can have a clear view of the beauty outside. Jesus, the Great Creator, steps forward and tells us with a smile that He knows exactly what we need. He says to notice the clear water that always flows.

Jesus puts out His ever-creating hand, and before us appear many, many stacks of what I know to be congealed water. Each slab of crystal clear water is thick, long, and wide. The water moves inside each slab, yet the slab holds its form. When a slab is put next to another one, both form together as one, so there are never any seams. We laugh because not only can we walk on it, but we could also walk through it, if we wanted to. Because each slab is bendable, we can shape it the way we need it to be. If a slab is too long, we simply use our hands to slice through it. If it is too short, we can stretch it to the desired length, and it never loses its thickness.

The angels, who love to help, enjoy assisting us with the construction. It is their nature to serve. Becky and I talk to Jesus constantly about how we would like the mansion to be. Then it is as if Jesus instantly places the ideas into the minds of the angels, who are very quick to help lay the foundation and build this enormous place. It has many, many rooms. The size of the mansion and the land it sits on are too large to describe. Each room will always have a picture window view, no matter where a person is inside the mansion. The design is perfected by the Great Creator.

The floor in the mansion is seamless, soft, and made up of yellow, red, and blue slabs. As a person walks across the floor, it turns many different colors, which are a constant reminder of the great rainbow that forms over the throne of the King of the Universe.

After the walls are constructed, each room is filled with furniture made from the bendable slabs that form to a person's size.

When the angels complete the construction of the roof, we all gaze at this place that will always remind everyone of Jesus. It reminds us that He is the Living Water. This place is composed of living water sustained by the Creator. He spoke, and the water formed.

To the left of the mansion, we design a great trench laid with long slabs of congealed water. The slabs will protect the earth when water begins to flow out of the hill and down into the trench. The angels help dig the trench, and again, there are no seams.

Next, Becky and I talk with Jesus about our idea of forming vertical walls of congealed water to make a very large aquarium many miles in length. Jesus agrees with it. We tell Him that we would like new and different plants and coral reefs in the aquarium. Those new creations will be unique, because there will be no others like them in the entire universe. Becky and I have another request, and Jesus agrees with it by also creating unique creatures for the aquarium.

Benches are made and placed next to the aquarium for relaxing while viewing the creations. Then we tell Jesus that under the aquarium we would like tunnels, also made of congealed water, for people to walk through to get a different perspective of the underwater world. A person would even be able to pass through the aquarium walls and swim with the creatures, or fly through the air and dive into the aquarium.

In front of the mansion, we form a long walkway that goes down toward the valley below. It is made of the same material as the mansion floor. Becky plants a tree in front of the entryway that grows into two trunks, one trunk on either side of the walkway. She trains the branches to grow up along the walkway so that they form an archway of tree limbs that frame the waterfall in the valley below. The tree produces multi-colored leaves and flowers, and a variety of fruits hangs from its branches.

When the mansion and landscaping are completed, multitudes come to visit, even from the far reaches of the universe. As

they discuss and contemplate what the Savior did for mankind and why He did it, they are amazed by the depth of the love of the love of the love. Because of this love, they want to continue sharing it with others, saying, “Let me tell you about Jesus.”

This mansion is not just for Becky and me, but for all the faithful. It is a place to walk hand in hand with Jesus. It is a place to remember the scars in His head, His hands, His feet, and His side. As I was shown in my dream, “Sitting by a Stream,” it is a place to sit by a stream next to Jesus and pet the fish with your feet. [End of dream]

Now I realize that as I sat there by the stream, it was the first time I was shown those of the redeemed who, if faithful, could be involved in the design and construction of the Universal Memorial. It is a memorial created for Jesus who sacrificed all for them. It is a place where visitors from across the universe will come to learn all about what Jesus did, not just for the redeemed but everyone throughout the universe. All will have a safe universe in which to live forever.

The remaining words of the dream scroll up until the screen is empty, and then it simply melts back into the floor.

The Herald walks over to me and asks for my hand. Just as before, we are instantly in the long corridor. We stand there for a very little time. All is quiet. The Herald lifts his head after looking down, as if to contemplate. Then he says, “Many need to know who each of you is.”

The Herald explains by saying, “God is very angry with those who trample His laws. He is angry with those who ignore what He instituted. God does not make idle promises. Angels and other beings from across the vast universe, we who stand in His presence, we who walk the halls of His holy kingdom know with certainty that He will release His wrath on those who no longer walk or talk with Him. The day that He sends an angel with a vial of His wrath will be a day of tremendous destruction.”

Again, the Herald and I stand a little while in the corridor, and all is quiet. It is a time to reflect on all that has been shown. Yet I know the Herald has more he needs to show me.

The Herald stresses how I was asked to serve as a messenger by sharing messages that would be given to me. I have been given many messages that have been published. Many others are private messages of instruction for individuals that are to remain unpublished. However, in all the messages I have shared, there is so much that was not understood. Realize that these are “Messages From God for His People.” These messages will not be accepted by everyone, but they will be accepted by His People.

The Herald holds out his hand and when I take it, I find myself back in the classroom again. Just like before, I sit in a student’s chair. The Herald stands in the front of the classroom. Behind him is a very special wall that displays what he says. Calling me by my heavenly name, he points to the wall as if to be sure he has my complete attention. I realize I must pay close attention to what he shows and tells me because it is very important.

The Herald begins: “God’s people need to review the following dreams:

The Great Test

The Senior Pastor

The End

Final Events and the First Supper

The messages in those dreams will help those who are God’s people to distinguish between Satan’s deceptions and the true miracles that will be performed by God’s faithful followers. In this the year of seeing clearly, it is clear that all the signs being given need to be seen and clearly understood. Each needs to rely on God and not others. With the messages that have been given, none should be deceived. We will review some very important points in the dreams mentioned above.”

As the Herald speaks, the following summary appears on the wall.

- Satan personates Christ.
 - The dream “The Great Test” presents how Satan will personate Christ and deceive the majority of the world.
 - Reporters will broadcast Satan’s appearing to the world.

- He will proclaim Sunday as the day for humans to worship him.
- Remember that Satan is a created being who rebelled against God.
 - The purpose of all his works is to confuse and deceive.
- Satan and his angels will work ‘miracles’ to ‘help’ the world.
 - He will go to hospitals and remove illnesses he has caused.
 - Because he cannot create, such as restore missing body parts, those patients are not ‘healed.’
 - He cannot give power to humans to do miracles.
 - He appears to grow food to feed the hungry.
- Satan will make it look like humans are able to fly. God created perfect angels. But one of them, Lucifer, rebelled, and convinced one-third of the angels to follow him. Now he is known as Satan and the angels that still follow him are known as demons. However, they still possess amazing qualities and powers that God created them with. Some excel in speed, strength, intelligence, and so on. These demons are deceiving people and one of the things they will do is to hold them up in the air and make it appear that those people can fly.³³
 - Satan’s human followers will never have the power to fly on their own.
 - All Satan’s works are done through deceit and magic.

The Herald pauses, giving me time to process this information. Then he says, “You have been shown that a few drops of God’s judgments have been allowed to happen. Heavy judgments will also fall on His church, because the leaders have disobeyed His instructions.”

Now the following appears on the whiteboard:

- In Eden, Eve distrusted what God had said and chose to believe the snake, which was Satan in disguise.

³³ The Review and Herald, August 25, 1885

Satan gives his power to those who are aiding him in his deceptions; therefore those who claim to have the great power of God can only be discerned by the great detector, the law of Jehovah.

- Eve's sin brought about pain in childbirth, a permanent condition extending to all future child bearers.
- Her punishment included a demotion, which permanently lowered the position of women in society.³⁴
- Just as Eve was told to obey and submit to Adam, her descendants were not to serve in male leadership roles, such as church pastors or elders.
- Seventh-day Adventist leaders have dismissed God's threats and refused to follow His instructions.
 - God will punish them for:
 - Making women elders and allowing them to be pastors,
 - Welcoming practicing homosexuals into Seventh-day Adventist membership, and
 - Allowing practicing homosexuals to hold church offices.

Now the Herald stops to explain that the coming destruction of Nashville is related to the homosexual movement.³⁵ It is not the promised punishment for Seventh-day Adventist leaders and churches. Then he says, "What I now tell you is extremely important."

- God's people need to be spiritually awake to Satan's deceptions.
 - Study the contrast between Satan's pretended healings and the true healings described in "The Senior Pastor" dream.
- As brought out in "The Senior Pastor" dream, notice the following:
 - The worship service is done reverently,
 - God and Jesus are present, and

³⁴ Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 3, p. 484

But after Eve's sin, as she was first in the transgression, the Lord told her that Adam should rule over her. She was to be in subjection to her husband, and this was a part of the curse.

³⁵ Ecclesiastes 8:11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

- The prayers of God's pastor bring healing to several, including a blind man, a demon-possessed woman, a deaf man, as well as new legs for an amputee.
- In contrast to the way Satan's angels transport his followers, God will enable His people to instantly travel in order to carry out His work, such as the way Philip was transported (Acts 8:26-40).
- God's people need to look for these signs and know that the final events have begun, which bring about worldwide chaos and the return of Jesus.

The Herald now asks if I would go with him to change our thoughts and scenery, because destruction is distressing. Hope should always be supplied to those who hunger for it.

He holds out his hand and we are instantly in a pasture overlooking a great valley with a forest far below. Around us is a great variety of wildflowers. A warm breeze rises from the valley below, bringing with it the wonderful aromas of the wildflowers. A grand chorus of songbirds can be heard.

The Herald looks at me and says, "It would be wonderful to sit down, so we can discuss many things of importance." As I look at him, I agree and ask if he would make us one of those very comfortable benches. He smiles and asks, "Exactly who are you?" He calls me by my heavenly name and again questions me. "Have you already forgotten all you have been shown? It is a great honor for angels just to touch your robe and to place it over your shoulders. It is also an honor for angels to touch your crown and to place it on your head."

The Herald continues. "First it is imperative to clearly understand that when Jesus lived on earth, He lived without sin each day just as each of you can. Remember that Jesus was as human as you are. He chose to walk in constant communion with His Father. He always chose that which was good, as One who was sinless. For example, since this is a dream and what you are shown is literal or symbolic, let us say that right now you stand sinless before God. You are in constant communion with your Father. You completely understand all you do is through the Father.

“As Jesus walked this earth as you do now, did He not speak about pots of water that needed to be pots of grape juice at a wedding feast? Did He not add a special blessing on the union of this man and woman with a gift of the most perfect and highest quality grape juice? Did He not heal the sick, the blind, and the deaf? Did He not cure the leper? Do you recall how He walked on the water to meet with His disciples? Do you remember how He called Lazarus from the tomb after he had been dead four days?

“Jesus and you both resemble Adam who was formed from the mud in the Garden of Eden. Jesus went to earth with no kingly robe or crown. His crown and robe and all His powers were left at His throne in heaven. All that Jesus did on this earth, and all that He does now is done through the Father. Jesus lived without sin. You along with many strive to live without sin. When that is done, and only then, you will be able to do what Jesus did.³⁶

“However, so that you can better understand who each is, and believing that all your sins are removed from the book of life and that you stand sinless before your Father in heaven, extend your hand. Knowing you are a brother of Jesus, and that your breath comes directly from the Creator, understand that in this dream, what you now do is symbolic for all to understand who each is.”

While the Herald had been speaking, I listened carefully and thought about what he shared. Calling me by my heavenly name, the Herald now instructs me to extend my hand and form places where both of

³⁶ Christ Triumphant, p. 53

The Lord draws people close to His side, to walk with them, to work with them, to teach them how He overcame every temptation in humanity, and how, therefore, they may overcome through the provision the Lord has made. With every temptation there is a way of escape, by walking humbly with God. Without faith, ever increasing faith, it is impossible to please God.

In their fallen nature people can do the very things God expects them to do through the help provided for them. They can walk and work and live by faith in the Son of God.

us can sit. I extend my left arm toward the ground, while extending my right arm up as if grasping the hand of the heavenly Father. In my mind, I envision two very large but intricate chairs comprised of water interlaced with those wildflowers that surround me. A wooden foundation made from the roots of the valley forest forms the base of the chairs. The base serves as rockers under the chairs. At the bottom and in the front of each rocking chair is a part that extends out to recline and support the feet. It serves as a rocker or a recliner.

In front and between the chairs is a table made of water. A small fountain of water rises from the center of the table with two beautiful goblets also made of water. If thirsty, one could simply fill a goblet with the ever-fresh water that rises from the fountain.

We both sit down and rock quietly for a while. After a short time, the Herald looks over at me, and with a big smile he says that I have received my heavenly Father's creativeness. He looks ahead at the flower-filled hill that slopes downward and ends at the thick forest in the valley below. Leaning back as the foot rest supports his feet, he says, "I could get used to this." He places his hands behind his head as he sits enjoying the magnificent view.

After a very short while, the Herald looks over at me and says that there is much I still need to see and document. He sits back up and stands. Then he extends his hand, and the table of water moves away from us and becomes a wall that can display words. His chair reverts to a field of flowers. My chair becomes a small student desk. Suddenly everything changes and we are back in the white classroom, and I am sitting in a student chair. The Herald tells me that even though I began receiving parts of this dream in the fall of 2019, the month of January was spent in preparing all that I have shared so far in this dream. He says that as we begin the month of February, there is still much that I have yet to prepare.

The Herald walks over to the wall and tells me that it is important to take steps each day to grow stronger spiritually. As the Holy Spirit is being withdrawn from the earth, it is vital that we greatly increase our connection to the Father. It is very important that each asks: Do we know who we are?

The Herald pauses, calls me by my heavenly name, and says, “What I just told you is very important. What I tell you now is equally important. Focus your thoughts closely on what I say and show you now.

“As each prays daily for added protection of angels, if it is God’s will, He sends them to help. Each must understand what a special honor and privilege it is to be able to speak directly with the heavenly Father. It is all because of what Jesus did not just for angels but specifically for each of you.”

The Herald explains something symbolic about angels and beings on other planets waiting for the Father to speak to them. Those on the earth who choose to believe in Jesus and His sacrifice have the privilege of speaking directly to the Father at any time.

The Herald continues: “Listen closely to make this understood very clearly, even though it is symbolic. Angels and beings spoken into existence must wait to speak with the Father. But when even one of you calls out His sacred and holy name, He raises His hand and all step aside while each is ‘escorted to the front of the line.’ He places each of you on His knee and holds you close to His chest. For each of you, there is a love and a bond that is strong. When one of you cries and calls out His name, He directs countless angels to stand by your side. When one cries and feels alone, an arm that is unseen and unrecognized is wrapped around them.”

At this point, the Herald says he will share important information on the topic of prayer. He will include this for each individual to study. He begins by explaining that because Jesus gave up His life on this earth, everyone has the privilege of speaking directly to the heavenly Father at any time. Revelation speaks of the writings and testimonies of Jesus Christ.

The Herald asks, “What are the testimonies of Jesus?” He points to the wall and the following appears from Revelation 1.

1:1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to show unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

1:2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

1:3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

The Herald lowers his arm and says that it is to be understood and accepted as it is written that the Spirit of Prophecy is the Testimonies of Jesus. It is to teach and to show things that will happen shortly and that these things will come to pass. It will show as it was written by John the things that he saw. It is to be understood that those who believe, hear, and keep these things will be blessed. Now the wall becomes blank again.

The Herald raises his arm, and the questions he asks and the answers that appear are displayed as engraved words on the wall, as follows:

1. Is prayer really that important to my salvation?

The idea that prayer is not essential is one of Satan's most successful devices to ruin souls. Prayer is communion with God, the Fountain of wisdom, the Source of strength, and peace, and happiness. {Child Guidance, p. 518}

Satan well knows that all whom he can lead to neglect prayer and the searching of the Scriptures, will be overcome by his attacks. Therefore, he invents every possible device to engross the mind. There has ever been a class professing godliness, who, instead of following on to know the truth, make it their religion to seek some fault of character or error of faith in those with whom they do not agree. {The Great Controversy (1888), p. 519}

2. Why do I feel sad or oppressed if I am trying to live a Christian life?

The darkness of the evil one encloses those who neglect to pray. The whispered temptations of the enemy entice them to sin; and it is all because they do not make use of the privileges that God has given them in the divine appointment of prayer. Why should the sons and daughters of God be reluctant to pray, when prayer is the key in the hand of faith to unlock heaven's storehouse, where are treasured the boundless resources of Omnipotence? Without unceasing prayer and diligent watching we are in danger of growing careless and of deviating from the right path. {Steps to Christ, p. 94}

3. Why is secret prayer so important?

We should pray in the family circle, and above all we must not neglect secret prayer, for this is the life of the soul. {Steps to Christ, p. 98}

4. Why is it so important for me to pray when I am being tempted and oppressed by Satan and his demons?

Satan cannot endure to have his powerful rival appealed to, for he fears and trembles before His [Christ's] strength and majesty. At the sound of fervent prayer, Satan's whole host trembles. He continues to call legions of evil angels to accomplish his object. And when angels, all-powerful, clothed with the armory of heaven, come to the help of the fainting, pursued soul, Satan and his host fall back, well knowing that their battle is lost. {Counsels for the Church, p. 319}

5. What does it mean to pray without ceasing?

There is now need of much prayer. Christ commands, "Pray without ceasing;" that is, keep the mind uplifted to God, the source of all power and efficiency. {Testimonies to Ministers and Gospel Workers, p. 510}

6. Why do I need to pray without ceasing?

The strength acquired in prayer to God will prepare us for our daily duties. The temptations to which we are daily exposed make prayer a necessity. In order that we may be kept by the power of God through faith, the desires of the mind should be continually ascending in silent prayer. When we are surrounded by influences calculated to lead us away from God, our petitions for help and strength must be unwearied. Unless this is so, we shall never be successful in breaking down pride and overcoming the power of temptation to sinful indulgences which keep us from the Saviour. {The Youth's Instructor, August 18, 1898}

7. Do I take prayer for granted?

There are few who rightly appreciate or improve the precious privilege of prayer. We should go to Jesus and tell Him all our needs. We may bring Him our little cares and perplexities as well as our greater troubles. Whatever arises to disturb or distress us, we should take it to the Lord in prayer. When we feel that we need the presence of Christ at every step, Satan will have little opportunity to intrude his temptations. It is his studied effort to keep us away from our best and most sympathizing friend. We should make no one our confidant but Jesus. We can safely commune with Him of all that is in our hearts. {Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, pp. 200-201}

8. Why do I need to pray daily?

Through daily prayer to God, they will have wisdom and grace from Him to bear the conflicts and stern realities of life, and come off victorious. Fidelity, and serenity of mind, can only be retained by watchfulness and prayer. {Messages to Young People, p. 80}

9. Am I automatically saved and ready to go to heaven because I have been called?

The victory is not won without much earnest prayer, without the humbling of self at every step. Our will is not to be forced into cooperation with divine agencies, but it must be voluntarily submitted. {Thoughts From the Mount of Blessing, p. 142}

10. How can I lose my connection with God?

Neglect the exercise of prayer, or engage in prayer spasmodically, now and then, as it is deemed convenient, and you lose your connection with God. The Christian life becomes dry, and the spiritual faculties have no vitality. The religious experience lacks health and vigor. {The Signs of the Times, July 31, 1893}

11. What happens when I don't pray?

Without unceasing prayer and diligent watching, we are in danger of growing careless, and of deviating from the right path. The adversary seeks continually to obstruct the way to the mercy-seat, that we may not by earnest supplication and faith obtain grace and power to resist temptation. {The Review and Herald, December 8, 1904}

12. Does God expect me to be on my knees praying all the time?

Cultivate the habit of talking with the Saviour when you are alone, when you are walking, and when you are busy with your daily labor. Let the heart be continually uplifted in silent petition for help, for light, for strength, for knowledge. Let every breath be a prayer. {Temperance, p. 135}

The way to the throne of God is always open. You cannot always be on your knees in prayer, but your silent petitions may constantly ascend to God for strength and guidance. When tempted, as you will be, you may flee to the secret place of the Most High. His everlasting arms will be underneath you. {Counsels on Health, p. 362}

13. What if I do not feel like praying?

When we feel the least inclined to commune with Jesus, let us pray the most. By so doing we shall break Satan's snare, the clouds of darkness will disappear, and we shall realize the sweet presence of Jesus. {Historical Sketches of the Foreign Missions of the Seventh-day Adventists, p. 146}

14. Are we in a critical point in history that I should be taking prayer and my spiritual walk more seriously?

If those engaged in the warfare are not wide awake, earnest, vigilant, praying for wisdom, watching unto prayer, . . . Satan comes off victor, when he might have been vanquished by the armies of the Lord. . . . God's faithful sentinels are to give the evil powers no advantage. {Letter 47, 1893}

The Herald pauses while I look up at the wall that is now very tall. He tells me that God provides much for all to discover as they study. Then he points to the wall and asks, "How many questions and answers has God asked us to review?" I tell him there are 14. He replies, "I will assist in revealing one of many aspects that God includes as we study. Let me illustrate the 14 points so that it is clearly understood how much the Father wants to spend time with each of you, as shown in the dream, 'Sitting by the Feet at the Throne of God.' He longs for that day when He can walk with each along a forest trail or a white sandy beach, sit by a stream, or enjoy a waterfall."

Next, the Herald points to the wall. I notice that 7 boxes are formed and spaced equally from left to right. Underneath that row, he forms 7 more the same way. Above the first box in the first row, he places the word SUNDAY. He continues across the row with each day of the week, ending with SABBATH for the seventh box. Then he looks back at me and smiles as if he is revealing the secret to a great puzzle. Now he places the name of each day over each box in the second row. He looks at me again and says, "Now we need to fill in each of the boxes." He starts with SUNDAY and places the question and

answer in the first box. He does the same for each box, ending with box 14 labeled SABBATH.

The Herald continues: “Each day is a study—a time to think about the aspects of prayer—and a time to pray. Notice something special placed in the boxes for days 7 and 14. For day 7, the question is asked, ‘Do I take prayer for granted?’ Remember that in the Garden of Eden, God enjoyed very much the conversations with Adam and Eve during their Sabbath walks. Let me ask a question. Do many take for granted those special Sabbath days when God waits to talk and listen to each, even when they share their little cares and greater troubles? Or must He walk without them? Whatever arises to disturb or distress you, take it to the Lord in prayer. Now notice one additional aspect for Sabbath. Make no one your confidant but Jesus. All that is in your heart, you may safely share with Him.

“On day 14, the question is asked, ‘Are we in a critical point in history that I should be taking prayer and my spiritual walk more seriously?’ In this second question for Sabbath, it can be understood that God desires greatly to walk together with His people on the Sabbath. To be safe from Satan and his warfare, we must be wide awake, earnest, vigilant, praying, and walking next to God.

“A great study is available for each who desires to search. When the second week is completed, continue spending each day with prayer, especially on the Sabbath. It is those walks in communion with you that God enjoys and treasures greatly.”

The Herald now points to the wall as if to clear it. He stresses, “Prayer is vital for all at this time of earth’s history. The signs of seeing clearly have already established that all are on the verge of witnessing that blessed event of Jesus coming in all His glory. It is through constant prayer that each will be prepared for the battle ahead. Each must understand that the most important walk they will have is with Jesus. It is through that walk and constant prayer that each can be prepared. Each will need to endure much, but they can succeed if they walk with their eyes on Jesus. Do not let the negatives of others destroy the communion you have with your Creator.”

The Herald tells me that as a reminder, he is to show me what I was shown before in the dream titled, "In the Heart of Jesus." He points up to the wall again, and I see the following words.

We are in a time of final sifting. Soon the Workman will be done sifting and He will move on to the next part of the project. You have this sifting time to realize that you can either be an artificial, hollow stone or you can subject yourselves to the furnace.

That may result in exposing your imperfections or hidden sins. However, through His hands He can use you to do His work. You were shown that many that walked away will return. It is up to each to listen to that still small voice, not just family, friends or church leaders. Remember what is written in Amos 3:3.

‘Can two walk together, except they be agreed?’

Those that do not agree with you will walk their own way. That also applies to their walk with the Father. The path they decide is up to them. Remember that you are to deliver the messages and it is not to be your concern what others say about you or the messages you share. Each will stand before the Judge of all judges and receive their personal judgment. Earth is at the last moments of its sinful existence. The whole universe is poised and watching the final, rapid moments. Satan, the deceiver of all, is doing what he can to deceive. You were told to let no one deceive you. You have seen how easy it is to be deceived. After six thousand years of sin, Satan finds it easy to deceive even the very elect. As mentally and physically perfect as Eve was when she was deceived by the serpent, do you not realize how degenerated the final generation has become? Yet this final generation will stand sinless before God. That means they will no longer sin. They will stand with the records purged of any known and forgotten sins.

Our Father is looking for only the genuine type that will not crumble under pressure, the type that are not pretending on the outside or trying to be something they are not. He is looking for the type that does not paint themselves to look how they want to be seen. After a thorough sifting and shaking, a thorough separation and selection, after each is placed in a furnace and had the imperfections and impurities removed, after each has allowed themselves to be molded or reshaped to fit, what is left is a scene of perfection and love.” The Workman takes me to where I can view the finished artwork. I look up at the Workman and then the Herald who says, “Remember, I told you there is a wonderful study of Jesus and the Garden of Gethsemane.” As I look at the artwork, I realize that what I see is made up of thousands of stones. Each is a little different color and size. Together as one they make up the most beautiful scene. The Herald now says to the Workman that I need to understand how many stones were used to create the artwork. The Workman responds, “144,000.”

Let none imagine that without earnest effort on their part they can obtain the assurance of God's love. When the mind has been long permitted to dwell only on earthly things, it is a difficult matter to change the habits of thought. That which the eye sees and the ear hears, too often attracts the attention and absorbs the interest. But if we would ever enter the city of God, and look upon Jesus in his glory, we must become accustomed to beholding him with the eye of faith here. The words and the character of Christ should be often the subject of our thoughts and of our conversation; and each day some time should be especially devoted to prayerful meditation upon these sacred themes. From: *The Review and Herald*, May 3, 1881

The Herald moves his hand and the words disappear. He lowers his arm and instantly we return to the field of flowers looking down into the forest below. The wall that before was a table of water reverts back to a field of flowers. He asks if I will stand, because he wants to take me somewhere. I stand and notice my chair reverts back to the

field of flowers. Then the Herald and I rise slowly off the ground. He explains that many times I am shown something that is symbolic. Sometimes I am shown in a dream how I can see the Father. It is important to understand that for now, because of sin, looking on Him would destroy me. So I am shown Him in a way I can understand. It is also the same with Jesus. Sometimes I am shown Him walking beside me or someone else on this sinful earth. But it is understood that He will not walk this earth until He returns to destroy it along with sin. There are also times when I am given a message so there can be a better understanding.

After the Herald and I have risen quite a ways up, I look back and notice the earth as it slowly spins around. Then I see several angels arriving to where we are. The Herald says that within this message much has been shown regarding whom each of us is. It has been well established that we are and were created differently from all other beings in the universe.

The Herald reveals that the one I call the Guide angel has been sent for a very special reason, and I notice several angels with him. A great many other angels are assembled. Some form a choir, and others either hold trumpets or what looks like large baskets of flowers.

The Guide approaches and calls me by my heavenly name. He says, "I have been instructed to take you somewhere very special. As the Herald explained, much you are shown is to be understood as symbolic."

He holds out his hand and we begin moving very quickly. All is dark because we are in the same galaxy as the earth. Now the angels with trumpets sound a fanfare as if announcing something, and I observe several angels come in quickly from the left and right. They hold what resembles lanterns on a long pole and gather in front of us to illuminate the darkness. I look behind us and see an innumerable retinue of angels. We all move very quickly through a vast dark space.

Suddenly, we pass through the same black veil that I have seen in my dreams. Then we quickly leave the darkness of our galaxy. The angels with lanterns now become a circle that resembles festive lights. This parade of angels continues on for a great distance. I am

not aware of how far or how long we travel before I notice ahead a bright but vast emptiness of space. I think of how sometimes on earth when I see a large empty field, I imagine a house that could be built there, along with many trees or a fruit orchard planted, or a large pond made. But what I am seeing here in space, it is just an expanse of brightness.

We stop moving now, and I immediately wonder why I am brought here to see nothing. The Guide looks at me and says, "You need to think of who you are. Think of what could be, not of what you do not see." Now angels raise their trumpets and play a most amazing fanfare to announce an event. Then for the first time, I see a great gathering of angels raise to their lips a different musical instrument. It is somewhat similar to the trumpet but comes in varying sizes. Those angels now perform a most wonderful sonnet. As they play, the choir begins to sing.

Now I wonder how it is possible that I hear all this in the vacuum of space. Suddenly, I hear a familiar voice answer, "Because that is the way you were created to think and because of who you are." I turn around to see Perceivous arriving, along with the Announcing angel and innumerable angels. All are smiling and looking excited. Perceivous smiles and says, "It is in the empty vastness of space that we enjoy observing what occurs. You will understand more of what I mean in a moment."

The Announcing angel comes forward and all the angels lower their trumpets. Then he raises his trumpet and begins playing a fanfare. Now all the angels with trumpets raise theirs. The tremendous fanfare they play sounds familiar to me. As they do this, I look to the far right and observe a brightness approaching.

The angels who held the baskets of flowers now quickly divide into two groups. Many stand directly in front of me. Others move to the far right. The Guide instructs me to stand, stay where I am, and to observe closely. I see both groups of angels moving slowly as they place flower petals all over (I am not sure how to explain this) the "ground" of space where I stand, yet there is no ground. Both groups of angels continue moving slowly toward each other as they form a very wide upside down V. The group in front of me moves toward the other group but at the same time to the right. The group in the

distance move toward me but to the left. As each group makes a walkway of flower petals, they soon meet and together form a large square resembling a platform. Angels who hold the lanterns stand at each corner of the square flowered platform. The rest form a row on each side of the walkway going away from me as well as the walkway coming toward me. The choir angels gather a short distance away from the bottom of the upside down V.

I look back to the far right and see that the brightness approaching is very close to the other side of the upside down V walkway. As I watch the bright light, it quickly arrives at the other end of the flowered walkway. Now I see that it is a very bright white cloud with Jesus sitting on His throne. As He stands up, the Announcing angel plays a new fanfare that is more appropriate for Jesus. He is wearing a most glorious robe and a very bright crown which is hard to describe, because there is no other like it. I think how appropriate both are because He is King Jesus. He descends down the steps in front of His throne. There are many angels who attend Him. Several take hold of His robe as He descends down the steps. He walks toward the flower petal walkway then turns and speaks to several angels who hold something. They quickly leave and head directly toward me.

Perceivous leans over to me and whispers, “Remember that all you see and hear next is symbolic. It is important that you know who you are and understand what you will be shown.” Several angels quickly approach me. One of them says to me, “It is a great privilege and honor for those of us who have been instructed to place this robe over your shoulders and this crown on your head. May we have permission?” I am in shock, feeling very unworthy, and wondering why this is happening to me. I am just an old man having dreams and sharing them as I was instructed.

Next, the angels holding the brightly-illuminated lanterns line up on the flowered walkway. The lanterns illuminate an already greatly illumined far corner of a remote area of space. The Announcing angel raises his trumpet and plays a special fanfare. Instantly, all the angels with trumpets and the angels with different instruments begin to play a most wonderful sonnet. As they play, the great angel choir sings.

Jesus now steps from the cloud onto the flowered walkway. Perceivous whispers for me to step down onto the flowered walkway

and continue on to Jesus. When I do so, I notice my feet sink into the rich red petals that are as soft to walk on as plush carpeting. As I continue walking, some of the petals stick to my ankles, and a most wonderful scent exudes from them.

As I continue on, I look at Jesus whose smiling face beams with happiness. I begin to cry and wonder how He could be so happy to see me. At the same time I am overcome with joy, because it has been a long time since I have seen Him. I know we will both meet at the same time and ascend up the raised platform of flower petals. As we ascend, I instinctively want to wrap my arms around Him.

When Jesus and I finally meet again, I remove my crown and robe and place them at His feet. Still crying, I tell Him I am unworthy to wear them, because I am a sinner. Yet He reaches down and wipes the tears from my face. He hugs me with that hug that I have missed so much. His big hands pull me close and hold me.

Now Jesus places His hands on my shoulders and begins talking of how I had a mother who cared for me as I grew. I was fed, bathed, picked up when I fell, had my tears wiped away, helped me get well when I was sick, taught me much, played with me, and so on. Then Jesus talks of how my mother had a mother, and that mother did the same for my mother when she was little. Jesus smiles and says how that mother had a mother, and then that mother's mother had a mother. He finishes by saying how that progressed back to the beginning with Eve who was the first mother ever.

Then Jesus pauses for a minute and says, "I had a mother. She cared for Me. She fed Me, bathed Me, and helped Me get well when I was sick. She picked Me up when I fell, and wiped My tears when I hurt myself."

Next, Jesus explains: "That means you and I have the same mother. My mother is the same as your mother. That makes us brothers." Then He reaches down, picks up my robe and places it over my shoulders. He reaches down again, picks up my crown, places it on my head and says, "You are My brother. That is Who You Are! You and I both have within us the very breath that was given to our mother and our father in the Garden of Eden. You and I were not spoken into

existence. We are the result of a very special breath breathed into a form of mud alongside the stream in the Garden of Eden.”

I stop to think that Jesus is not only my Brother but He is also my Creator. He is also the very One who breathed into that form of mud along the stream in the Garden of Eden.

Now Jesus puts His hands on the sides of my face, pulls my forehead toward His lips and kisses me on my forehead. Then He says, “Yes, but I laid My robe and crown on My throne, and came to the earth to become your Brother.” He gives me another tight hug, and I feel His hand against my back. As He hugs me, He says there is something very important He wants to show me.

While standing on the platform of flowers, He points outward and a screen rises up a distance from us. He explains, “It was two years ago that instruction was given as to who each of you are. It was two years ago that instruction was given in the dream you called, ‘Do You Know Who You Are?’ Yet it is very sad that many still find it difficult to understand who each is and what each is capable of doing.”

As Jesus points toward the screen, He says I was shown and instructed to write these words from that dream.

“When My Son sat next to Me, He was endowed with all, just as I AM. Jesus is My Son, but not as a procreated son. I did not create Him or speak Him into existence. Jesus IS. When He removed His robe and crown, He went to earth and willingly became a created being, with all His powers void and absent. All He did—walking on water, healing the sick, making juice from water, stopping storms, and commanding away demons—all this Jesus asked Me to do. He is your example. This makes it possible for My faithful to work the same miracles as My Son, when it is My will.”

Jesus then says that He instructed His other messenger to record these words.

The Signs of the Times, March 7, 1895

The invitations of mercy were made a jest, and they denied the divinity of Jesus Christ and derided the idea of His pre-existence before He assumed human nature. But the tattered shreds of human reasoning will be found to be only as ropes of sand in the great day of God.

Christ's Object Lessons, p. 333

As the will of man co-operates with the will of God, it becomes omnipotent. Whatever is to be done at His command may be accomplished in His strength. All His biddings are enablings.

Jesus looks at me and says, "We are brothers. We both can be traced back to the same mother in the Garden of Eden. We both have a human nature. Neither of us can do anything except what our Father in heaven allows us to do. But as it is stated, His biddings are our enablings."

As I listen to Jesus, and knowing I am in a dream, I remember He told me just a few moments ago how He was instructed to take me somewhere very special. Now Jesus reminds me how the Herald explained that much of what I am shown is to be understood as symbolic. Jesus points to the vast empty area of space and says, "Here is a great area of emptiness where nothing exists. But here from nothing can be anything." Jesus turns to face me and says, "Remember that it must be clearly understood that you and I can do only what our Father in heaven allows us to do."

I am thinking that I know for many it will be difficult to understand what is being shown. When sin is no more, God's divine laws will be kept. Those created in God's image will follow the orders of their Creator. They will serve Him in full agreement with whatever He commands, and He will greatly enable them.

Again, Jesus points to the large vastness of space ahead of us. He says, "If we are bid with the Father's enablings to go and create in His name, what would we create?"

As I look at Jesus, I am thinking how He is the Creator but became a human like us. Yet He never sinned because He stayed in constant communion with His heavenly Father.³⁷ I am thinking how He did so much while on this earth. He turned water into perfect grape juice. He touched a blind man and gave him sight. He raised Lazarus from the dead. He walked on water. He did that and so much more. As I look at Him, I am thinking that this is the King; this is King Jesus. Who am I that I am worthy to stand here with Him?

Jesus turns, gives me a hug, and begins to cry. He asks, “Who are you? You are My little brother. I gave all, everything I had, everything I was just for you. Who are you now? You are My brother. When sin is no more, you will see that you will be called a prince. As King, each of those I surrendered all for will serve as princes throughout the universe.” I stand there with His arms wrapped around me for a while. I think of how I need this so much, and I know that each who walks a difficult path needs to feel His hug. With Jesus still hugging me, I think back to the dream “Do You Know Who You Are?” when the Father said how many will need to speak to Jesus, since all are there because of Him. The following comes clearly to my mind as if each word is illuminated on a wall of water.

The Father says: “Jesus is like each of you, His brothers. For now, He is only able to place His arms around one of you at a time.” The Father looks at me, smiles, and then continues: “For Him to spend tomorrow with just one individual in this very special place would nullify His being the Love of the Love of the Love. Do you think it would be right for Adam to walk and speak with Jesus while the rest simply observed?”

³⁷ Christ’s Object Lessons, p. 420

To His faithful followers Christ has been a daily companion and familiar friend. They have lived in close contact, in constant communion with God. Upon them the glory of the Lord has risen. In them the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ has been reflected. Now they rejoice in the undimmed rays of the brightness and glory of the King in His majesty. They are prepared for the communion of heaven; for they have heaven in their hearts.

Instantly, the Father has a single individual brought to His side. He says, “What about this brother? He served and worshipped Satan, but he gave up all and chose to follow Jesus. Where is love if this person met and spoke with Jesus all day, while everyone else only watched?”

Now the Father lifts His hand, and next to Him appears another person. “This is an individual who is one of ‘these who are they’ with a noticeable number on his forehead. When I see him, I see My Son. I accept him through My Son. How would it be if he conversed with Jesus all day, while the rest of you only watched?”

Next the Father brings another person to stand next to Him. He says, “Here is an individual who was tortured for not worshipping as he was instructed. He endured tremendous pain, because he loved Jesus and refused to worship the deceiver. How would it be for the rest of you to sit all day watching these two with their arms around each other?”

Now the Father points to a vast multitude and says, “Here are those who cannot be numbered. We are only here for the Sabbath. How fair would it be for just one to be selected?”

The Father continues by questioning the possibility of Penny being the only person selected to walk holding the hand of Jesus? She is the one mentioned in the dream, “The Universal Memorial,” and whose name is that of a worthless coin. The Father concludes by stating, “All who are here are precious jewels—My Son’s treasures. These are the ones He holds up to the universe and claims as His, because of the blood He shed.”

The Father turns to Jesus and says, “My Son, You are endowed with no powers; You only walk as those of Your kind. On Your throne, in the great throne room, lay Your robe and Your crown. They have not been moved since the day You took them off and placed them there. Each day You walk and move

as one of mankind. Can any of them move instantly from one ocean to another? Can any of them hold up a basket and cause it to provide a never-ending supply of food? Can any of them pick up a stone and have it become a loaf of bread? Can any of them make endless water flow from a great stone mountain simply by touching it?

I see the Father smile and say, “I am referred to as the Source of all love, and You are called the Love of the Love of the Love. I AM also all-powerful. Through My power, You will be with each one, all at the same time. Let each one wrap their arms around You individually. When the saved bow at Your feet, You will welcome their kisses. Take the hand of the one who would like to speak with You. Let others simply climb on Your lap and place their head on Your chest. Sit at the prepared tables and feed them. Touch the places where there was once pain. Cradle the ones who would like to be held. These are Yours. You have paid in full a great price for each one. Go and be with all the redeemed at the same time, and I will be with You as well. Together, We will be with those who are Ours.”

As I stand there observing, tears of joy run down my face. I realize that the Guide no longer holds my hand but has wrapped his arms around me and is holding me up while I tremble. I watch Jesus stand next to one, but yet I see Him with many. Each one is focused on Jesus.

Still standing on the platform of flowers, Jesus and I continue to hug and I feel the warmth of His arms as He holds me. We are looking at a vast area of empty space. It is in this most precious moment that I hear a single note sounded by the Herald.

The angels start to play their instruments, and then Jesus and I turn and face the angel choir as they begin to sing. Because they know who Jesus is and what He has done, they play and sing this hymn from the heart.

O soul, are you weary and troubled?
No light in the darkness you see?

There's light for a look at the Savior,
And life more abundant and free!

Turn your eyes upon Jesus,
Look full in His wonderful face,
And the things of earth will grow strangely dim,
In the light of His glory and grace.

When the music ends, Jesus and I hug again. He says, "There is something I want you to see and do. Understand that when sin is no more, know that He will bid us to a task and enable us to do His will. Here before us is emptiness with nothing." Now Jesus speaks and there before my eyes is a brightness that becomes a galaxy. Within that galaxy are many planets. On those planets are plants, birds, and other animals, but most importantly, many new life forms waiting to learn about Jesus and how He is their Creator.

Perceivous suddenly appears by my side and whispers in my ear. "Remember I told you how we were all here to enjoy something? For you it is like watching the birth of a new son or daughter. Angels just enjoyed the birth of a new galaxy."

At this point, Jesus turns to me and says, "I am to tell you that our Father in heaven has instructed that you perform the task of speaking and He will enable you to do as He has instructed." I look at Jesus and say, "I am not a creator. And I am sinful. I do not have a 'number' on my head. And I have not received a robe and crown or the 'keys' to a heavenly mansion."

Jesus places His hands on my shoulders then takes both of my hands. He says, "Remember this is a dream. Remember exactly who you are. You are simply being asked to create. I was an example for you. As I lived without sin, so can you. As I walked on water, so can you. As I spoke and life began, so can you." Jesus pauses for a moment and smiles at me. Then He says, "Know that this is not about you. It is about everyone understanding who each is."

I turn and I tell Jesus that if allowed, I want to create something, but it will not be for me but as a testament to the truth of our Creator. I tell Him I know a Universal Memorial will be created on the New Earth and that it will be a memorial to all of what Jesus did. It will be a

reminder for eternity for all who visit from across the universe to learn about King Jesus.

I point out toward the vast emptiness of space and command, “Let this area greatly illuminate and let all who come to this bright beacon observe and learn of the testament to the truth of our Creator! Let this area of the universe increase greatly in size.

“Deep within this vastness, let there be three separate groups of constellations. Let each group be made up of seven other constellations, each one in the shape of an infinity symbol. Let those twenty-one constellations come together as a giant ball having the clearly-defined shape of an infinity symbol.

“Let their movement be fluid, always moving in perfect uniformity. Within each constellation, let there be galaxies that move in the form of the infinity symbol.

“Within the galaxies, let planets move constantly in the form of the infinity symbol. Let them move together in perfect timing. On the planets, let there be life as the heavenly Father will allow.

“Place a clear dome over and around everything spoken about here, and mark it to be a reminder to all of the Source of all Love, the Love of the Love of the Love, and the Great Comforter. Let this place be a memorial to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. Together they are the Creator.”

With a smile, Jesus looks at me and says, “The one you call the Herald stated you have inherited the Father’s creativity. What you have requested is an easy task for Him.” Jesus points to the vastness of space. Before us I see appear from nothing all that I mentioned, yet much better.

Jesus moves His hand above the enormous dome that encompasses all that was spoken into existence. He says, “This creation will always exist as a memorial of truth. Truth exists because the Father speaks the essence of truth. The hands of Truth hold the deed to everything that appears here.”

When I hear Jesus speak a word, the Herald comes to me and takes my hand. Then we are instantly in space and looking down at the earth as it slowly turns.

As mentioned in the “God Is Angry” dream, I am made to understand that after the righteous have occupied heaven for 1,000 years, Jesus will destroy all evil through the power of the heavenly Father. Because Jesus chose to come to this earth, all that He does now and always will be done only through His heavenly Father. This is why Jesus is called the Love of the Love of the Love.

The Herald tells me that soon this earth will no longer turn. Soon Jesus will raise His hand and fire will fall from the heavens, causing the earth to be consumed, along with all that is within the black veil. The reason for the destruction will be understood when the time of teaching is finished.

As the Herald and I continue viewing the earth turn, the Herald raises his hand and I see a screen display the following.

He [Christ] carries sanctified humanity to heaven, there always to retain humanity as it would have been if man had never violated God’s law. {Manuscript 156, October 26, 1903}

The Herald lowers his hand and the screen disappears. The Herald continues: “You now begin the third month of preparing the messages. Since the time you began, there have been many earthquakes, many fires destroying homes and land, great flooding, and major cold weather with snow storms. There have been volcanoes and reports of pending volcanoes. Lives were lost during the great tornado witnessed in Nashville, Tennessee.

“Besides all these disasters, there is a great sickness ending the life of many in various places in the world. It is to be seen as a symbol of the great moral and spiritual sickness of a perverted and corrupt

people around the world.³⁸ Many products are missing from store shelves. Much talk and precautions are made to stop this disease. World governments strive to end this pandemic. The media is inundated with discussions about this issue.”

The Herald now informs me that even though I am almost done with this dream, I still have more to share. He says, “As you were told before, those who read the dream will not know about the many trials you experienced, the many nights you were awakened, the long days spent in typing, the many corrections that were made, or the attempts Satan made on you. Each time, he and his angels were reminded that you are a servant of God.

“You endured many days and nights with but a few hours of sleep. All heaven knows about the timetable that must be followed. All heaven waits for the coming months. In the halls and courts of heaven, many angels are busy with preparations for the great final moments. We praise God who rules from His throne in heaven, because He will soon send a clear sign to those who keep the manmade laws of this earth and greatly trample on God’s laws.”

The Herald places his hands on my shoulders and tells me that this dream will cause a great stir from those who have set up their own laws. However, those who breathe their disdain against the messages will soon take their last breath. God has said that those

³⁸ Deuteronomy 32:5 They have corrupted themselves, their spot is not the spot of his children: they are a perverse and crooked generation.

Testimonies for the Church, Vol. 5, p. 141

In this degenerate age many will be found who are so blinded to the sinfulness of sin that they choose a licentious life because it suits the natural and perverse inclination of the heart. Instead of facing the mirror, the law of God, and bringing their hearts and characters up to God’s standard, they allow Satan’s agents to erect his standard in their hearts. Corrupt men think it easier to misinterpret the Scriptures to sustain them in their iniquity than to yield up their corruption and sin and be pure in heart and life.

who serve in a position of authority, but do not make a stand against the rising moral degradation, will be held accountable. He has said that those with great pride, who are a part of the lifestyles movement that clearly goes against God's established laws, will be held accountable as well. Some of them will see the destruction He has spoken of many times. The destruction that occurs will affect the entire world.

With the Herald's hands still on my shoulders, he says: "Remember you are a messenger. You are simply to prepare this message and deliver it. When the message is delivered and understood, you are not the guilty one. You are a messenger giving a warning just as other prophets in the Bible. As it was then, it is today. Most people, especially the leaders, ignore God's messages until it is too late."

The Herald pauses, smiles, and says, "This message will reach more people than you realize. Remember who you are. Remember you serve as a messenger. All that is written is not your words but what is instructed by God to be written. It is to be understood they should not complain against you, because your job resembles that of a mailman delivering letters. Those who have a problem with the messages in the letters are to take it to the One who sent the messages—their Creator who gave them breath."

The Herald pauses again and then tells me: "From where you stand, keep your eyes fixed toward the east. With each breath, watch when God pours out His wrath on those who have trampled and mocked His words. When God releases His wrath, great will be the instant burning and destruction. Along with the sickness that is moving across the world, the earth will move and convulse with earthquakes, floods, fire, freezing temperatures and snow, tornadoes and hurricanes.

"These events will show the wrath of God on an earth filled with sin. The earth will reel at the impact of His might. Nashville will become just a hole in the earth. Let it be remembered that this city will receive God's wrath because of the choices its inhabitants are making. They are continuing to walk in moral and spiritual darkness, rather than following God's sacred precepts. It will be as in the days of Sodom. The entire world is sick, because it is a world filled with sin.

“For each who accepts salvation, fully understanding who you are, remember that if it is God’s will, you could choose to speak and a comfortable recliner of water, flowers, and roots would rise to serve you. Or you may want to tell Jesus that you would like to create a great and extremely complex constellation composed of many other constellations. Then it would be formed with a single word, and you will be told that nothing is too difficult for the Creator. As you strive to imitate Jesus, let these examples encourage you to overcome by remaining in constant communion with your heavenly Father.”

The Herald looks back at the slowly turning earth, and says, “Remember when we sat on a down-sloping hill carpeted with flowers and enjoyed looking at a great forest in the distance? Remember when you commanded the earth to prepare a place for us to sit and enjoy the valley view? I remember that we rocked together as we looked at the beautiful scenery.”

The Herald looks at me and this time points at the spinning earth. He explains, “Below are those who no longer walk with God. Below are few who communicate constantly with their Creator. Below are those who no longer want to observe God’s laws, because they have chosen to make their own rules and legislate what they think is best for themselves and everyone else.

“Tell those who grasp the importance of maintaining a constant communication with God that it is important to prepare for the spiritual battle that is escalating. Understand who you are. Do not be afraid, because Jesus has prepared the way. He has provided His spiritual armor and sword that will defeat the enemy. Each may walk into battle fully protected and assured of defeating the evil ones. Each is and will be a prince of the heavenly King.”

Next, the Herald shares the following. “There is still more that you need to include in this dream. There is still much to do, because there is a great work to be done. There is no more time to sit and recline. From the dream titled ‘Much to Do,’ the last thing you were instructed to do in that dream was to ‘Tell them your story and what Jesus said, then we need to get started. We have much to do and little time.’ These words still apply now. We still have much to do and there is very little time. In spite of all that has been explained in this message, many still will not understand who they are.”

So that I have time to understand what the Herald said, he is quiet as he watches the earth turn. Again I think of all that I have been asked to prepare over the last two months. I think how day after day, I slept only a few hours before hearing a gentle voice instruct me to wake up and continue with the messages. The words were constantly brought back to my memory as I typed. I was instructed of corrections and additional information to add, as well as footnotes to include.

The Herald begins again. “Several months ago, you were instructed to share a private message with someone, and you did. Now you are to share it in this dream, and some who read it will know through the Holy Spirit that it is also meant for them. To share the message, you are to assign a gender and change the name.”

As I watch the earth spin, I hear my heavenly name called. I know it is the voice of the Guide angel. When I look up, I see him quickly descend, as if just sent to speak with me. When he approaches me, he says, “I am to take you to a place immediately. I will explain while we travel. May I have your right hand?”

The Guide takes my hand, and we immediately ascend. He explains that we will be escorted to a place so that I may document what I see, but more importantly what I hear. He explains that what I will observe is to help me understand later. I will be shown an image of the heavenly Father in a certain way so that I can report what I observe. I do not wonder where the Guide and I are going but about what he explains. He assures me by saying, “You are not to fear, because no harm will come to you. You will be instructed in small parts, and then you will be told when and how you are to share this.”

I look down and notice we are descending to the top of a large granite mountain. It is a place where large parts of the mountain could be used in construction where much granite is needed. Next, the Guide tells me that we have arrived early. As I smile, I tell him I understand that we hurried so we could wait. He smiles and says, “Patience is a great character trait.”

After a few seconds, he says, “You will not be seen, but you will see and hear all. Prepare the things you see and hear. You will be given further instructions when the time is correct.”

I look up at the rich blue sky. There is a comfortable and gentle breeze blowing, and the air is very fresh. When I glance to the right, I notice coming from the east a small, bright white cloud moving very fast. I turn and face the cloud as it quickly becomes larger, whiter, and brighter while coming closer to the mountain I stand on. It approaches very near to where I am, slows down, and comes close to the ground. Parts of the cloud flow downward to where I am. During this time, everything was quiet.

Now I see several angels with trumpets quickly descend from the cloud. They form a line and stand turned at an angle to the left and right while facing the great white cloud. When they lift their trumpets and play a sound as if announcing someone important, I notice what looks like an older individual walking slowly down what resembles a ramp. I have decided to say it is a female in this dream. I know she cannot see me. Many other angels follow behind her. She walks slowly as if having a little trouble. I am thinking that she must be very important.

I watch as she walks around the top of the mountain. She does not see the angels or notice the cloud she came on. She did not even hear the great fanfare that the angels played to announce her arrival. She looks like someone who only sees herself and feels alone. Her face shows stress, as if she has judged herself a constant failure in battle. I wonder who she is and why she looks that way when she has so many angels with her. The Guide says that what I am seeing is how she feels right now.

Then I look up and see a very large brightness coming from the sky. The light contains the form of a man as it quickly descends and stands in front of the woman. She looks at the light and immediately becomes afraid. A voice I immediately recognize begins talking to the woman. He says to her, "You do not need to fear, as I AM the One who is and will always be the I AM. I had you brought here, because I have heard your heart crying out to Me." He reaches out, takes hold of her hands, and says: "This is similar to the time when I met with Moses, who was physically impaired. He served with his disability and overcame much to become one who served greatly. When Moses stood before Me, I commanded him to remove his shoes, because the ground on which he stood was holy. As it was with Moses, the

ground you stand on is holy. Remove your shoes, because they desecrate this place. You are one of those who are My crowning act of creation.” I realize that in this comment, God the Father shows that with the creation of man, with that breath of air He breathed into the dirt, all mankind is God’s crowning act of creation because they are created in His image.

Next, the heavenly Father tells her that they should get comfortable. He looks at the granite and speaks. The rock rises up and forms into a large, circular chair. He says, “Before we sit down we need to form it to be more comfortable for you.” He speaks, and on top of the granite appears wood that shapes itself to be comfortable when it is sat on. The wood is not just boards, but ornate, creatively crafted wood that forms into a chair. He smiles and says, “We need one more thing. The seat needs to be made softer and the right temperature—not too hot or too cold.” He speaks, and a cushion of water forms on top of the wood.

The Father continues by saying, “We should always place ourselves on a solid foundation. It has been stated that the wood is truth. My Son showed the truth when He was crucified on the wood. It is very important to understand that My Son came to this earth not as a deity with great powers, but as a man created as you were. He did much by simply speaking, but His words were commanded through My name. The water refers to the Holy Spirit, the Great Comforter. He is always with you.”

Now the Father tells her that six thousand years of sin has brought disease and suffering on His creations. Smiling at her, He adds, “As Moses was burdened with physical imperfections, I can use you to do even the simplest things.” As she stands there embarrassed, He asks her, “Why do you feel embarrassed?” After a short pause while she thinks about it, He smiles and says, “Let us sit and talk.” When He speaks, both float up from their standing position and descend to sit inside the circular chair. Smiling again at her, He says, “It would feel good to soak our feet in warm water.” Suddenly, water flows up from the bottom of the chair and begins to bubble. While smiling, He leans back and says, “This feels good.”

The woman sits troubled, with her arms crossed in front of her. Her heavenly Father smiles and with great patience, He brings her much

peace and comfort with His words. Then He pulls out a clear, heart-shaped pillow, as if from His chest. Along the edge is something that resembles a vibrant red bead sewn into the pillow. He tells her to take the pillow, which is like His heart, and hold it close to her chest. She takes the pillow and clutches it tightly. He leans forward, smiles at her and says, “My child, I look forward to the day when we can sit and talk face to face.” He pauses for a moment and then begins talking again. “You feel as if you do not walk next to me. In truth, I do not walk next to you. I carry you. With great joy, I cuddle you in My arms. In your heart, I see one whom I created, and I look forward to the time when you will not be burdened with affliction.”

Next, the Father reaches over, takes her hands, and explains the following. “You are My beloved Bethany. [I used this name, since I am not to use the real name.] You do not know who you are. Satan knows very well who you are, and you allow him to torment you. You are to know one very important thing: You are My daughter. You are the sister of My Son. Why do you think I would care less for you than for My Son? Why do you think I would love you less than I love My Son? Just as My Son, Jesus, commanded Satan to leave Him when He was tempted in the wilderness, all you need to do is, like Him, command the demonic forces away. My beloved Bethany, speak aloud with great confidence, knowing you hold My heart next to your own heart. Command away those who try to oppress and depress you. Great are the things you can do by stating a simple command.”

The Father continues: “You are human, as was Jesus. Yet He spoke, and those who were dead came to life again. Many were hungry and in need of food. He spoke and from His lips came words that resulted in fish and bread to feed a great multitude. From pitchers filled with water came grape juice for a wedding. Sight was given to the blind. Many who had lost parts of their flesh due to leprosy were healed and restored. Many who could not speak or hear were given the ability again. Demons were cast out from many who were possessed, and those individuals walked free from oppression. Satan oppresses you, because he does not want you to know who you are. Bethany, you are My beloved child. You must understand who you are. Satan knows very well who you are, and you allow him to torment you. You are to know one very important thing: you are My daughter. You are the sister of My Son. Why would you even consider that I would care

less for you than for My Son? Why do you think I would love you less than I love My Son?

“You state that you are filled with jealousy and that you break down with anger when you remember past issues. I have sent messages saying that these imperfections must be removed from the character. I said that I would bring these instances to memory so each can ask for forgiveness.”

The Father tells her that He instructed these words to be written and recorded to help strengthen the spiritual life of His people. He points to the side of the circular chair and I read these words:

All who endeavor to excuse or conceal their sins, and permit them to remain upon the books of heaven, unconfessed and unforgiven, will be overcome by Satan. The more exalted their profession, and the more honorable the position which they hold, the more grievous is their course in the sight of God, and the more certain the triumph of the great adversary. Conflict and Courage, p. 69

It is the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, which Jesus said he would send into the world, that changes our character into the image of Christ; and when this is accomplished, we reflect, as in a mirror, the glory of the Lord. That is, the character of the one who thus beholds Christ is so like his, that one looking at him sees Christ's own character shining out as from a mirror. Imperceptibly to ourselves, we are changed day by day from our own ways and will into the ways and will of Christ, into the loveliness of his character. Thus we grow up into Christ, and unconsciously reflect his image. *The Review and Herald*, April 28, 1891

The Father now declares: “When I see a sincere, repentant heart, I can forgive, and then I forget. In the same way, you need to forgive and then forget. Putting away these things will give you a walk of peace. Never focus on your own self. Instead, place your focus on others and what you can do to help them.

“You—My child—one who holds My heart: Claim Me as your Father and command in the name of Jesus. With the authority of who you are, command that Satan and his demonic angels leave you alone. Then command the angels who have been sent to protect and serve you. You do not see them, but they are always there. If they wait for instructions from Jesus, why would you think they do not wait to hear a command spoken from your lips? Who are you? You are the sister of My Son! You are My daughter, My beloved Bethany!”

Now the Father points to the right and says, “Let me show you who you are.” Instantly, a video scene appears in the area to her left and His right. The setting is after the earth made new. Bethany is walking into the courts of heaven with an attitude of authority that commands respect. She walks and talks like the princess that she is. I watch her invite several thousand angels to accompany her, and with great joy, they volunteer to follow her. They leave on an enormous cloud and travel quickly to a distant planet somewhere in the universe. Several angels with trumpets and angels who excel in speed travel ahead to prepare for the visit. Upon arrival, they explain to the newly created beings that soon a daughter of the heavenly Father will arrive with a message for them. The angels instruct them to prepare for her. Happily, they do so and then await Bethany’s arrival.

Soon I see the beings looking up as the white cloud approaches their planet. Trumpets sound and excitement fills the air. While the heavenly Father and Bethany watch the scene of what could happen in the future, I hear the Father say: “If you are faithful, you will go to tell them who Jesus is and that you are His sister. You will tell them who you are! You will fully understand this as you read and reread My message, ‘Do You Know Who You Are?’ It will be your task to create places of education for beings throughout the universe and those who will be created. When you share, you will speak and a structure will rise from the ground as a testament to all of who My Son is and all He gave up to be your Brother. The beings will learn that Jesus is their Savior because of what He did on earth.”

After I awake and before I continue preparing this dream, I understand who this dream is for. It is intended for those who maintain a constant communion with their heavenly Father. It is for those who adhere to the laws and rules that He established in heaven immediately after Truth was spoken into existence and before angels

were created. It is for those who are greatly loved more than they know. They will do great and tremendous things when they fully understand who they are. In the words of the Father, they are His beloved children!

When I begin to document more of this dream, I remember and understand what was just shared with me. The previous message ends and the next message begins.

I hear the Guide speak my heavenly name. I am still standing on top of the large mountain. Besides the granite rocks, I see the special place the heavenly Father had created for His personal visit with the one I called Bethany. The Guide tells me that many will not understand all that has gone into the preparation of this dream. He explains that within this dream there are many messages. Those who read this message very carefully can find new insights. There is much to be discovered from deep study. Those who read quickly will miss much of what God has shared.

The Guide extends his hand, and up from the large granite mountain top rises solid granite that becomes a very intricate bench of water. Calling me by my heavenly name, the Guide looks at me and says, "It was through the Father's power that this bench was formed from the granite." The Guide walks over to the bench and asks me to sit down with him. He begins by saying, "It will soon be three months since you began typing the dream. Because it is very long, there is much to comprehend. Those who read it will not know all that has taken place during the instruction and preparation. Many trips were made back and forth by those who were dispatched from the Father's throne. They shared with you what to write about and what to correct." The Guide looks over at me, smiles, and says, "Some have accumulated many air miles."

The Guide continues, "It is with a joyful heart that you will prepare the beginning of the last portion of this dream. It is to end as it began. However, the ending of this dream will include new light. You recall that I said if you are instructed to walk down a path and it is daytime, your way would be well lit. However, if you were instructed to walk down the same path and it was at night in the dark, you would want a flashlight with new batteries. If you plan to travel down a long dark path, you would get new batteries for your flashlight, because you

would want to have a very bright flashlight. To be able to see and avoid tripping over many obstacles, you would need new light. In this part of the dream something will be shown that is to be seen as new light. Individuals who do not accept and believe this new light will trip over their preconceived ideas. As we walk together down this path, it is important that the way be well lit, so everything can be seen and understood. In this dream, the Father has decided to present something new. He wants everyone to understand that He is the Creator and there are no limits to His wisdom and creative power. He will continue to create forever. Remember that He never creates just to create. Everything He does is perfect and planned through to the end."

Suddenly, I hear my heavenly name spoken and I look up to see the sky illuminate because countless angels are descending. I recognize Perceivous and the Announcing angel with them and wonder why so many angels have been sent.

Now Perceivous asks me to come with her to the classroom, because there is much to be shown there. I extend my hand and once again I am back in the familiar room, sitting in the student chair. In front is the wall where things appear. She says, "You were told that this dream will end as it began. I was instructed to begin showing you the first of several examples to help everyone understand." She extends her hand and points to the wall. "If you recall, almost three months ago this dream began as follows."

We walked through an open door. I immediately saw a young woman sitting on a bed with her feet tucked in close to her body. She was crying and clutching her knees and legs close to her body.

There were several angels standing and some sitting on the bed next to her. The angels that were standing had spread their wings as if a canopy covering her. Others comforted her by placing their arms and hands over her. She did not know the angels were there or that they reached out to her. I am told that she did not know that the angels wept along with her.

As if understanding that this was a solemn moment of quietness, I asked what was wrong. All the angels looked at me with tears streaming down their faces. Then I noticed that many of the angels sitting with her were Perceivous. I immediately felt a cold remorse. I looked at Perceivous who stood holding my right hand. My eyes began to water. She smiled at me and told me, “Many still do not know who they are! She had conceived, and a child had begun growing in her womb of life. However, because of sin the baby ceased living. It still needs to be understood that a baby is not just a baby. The importance of each baby needs understanding.”

Perceivous continues, “As soon as each of you begins life, you receive a great heritage. You are a direct child of the Father Himself. You could be either a prince or a princess. Each of you needs to understand the importance of each egg, which when it is fertilized, becomes who each of you is. We will discuss more about that later.

“First understand that each one who is born is important to the Father. You also need to better understand the importance of each one who is born but not given an opportunity to live beyond the first breath.” She asks if I recall the following that I was shown in the dream “A Child Named Promise.” The wall displays this:

I see the young couple at the funeral. I see the small casket lowered into the ground. The minister says that this little one sleeps until that glorious day when Jesus descends from the heavens and calls for His people to awake. He will call for the innocents to arise and be placed back in the arms of their faithful mothers.

“However, what about women in heaven who on earth conceived and miscarried?

“What about women who carried life in them for nine months, as God designed, who went through great pain but the newborn created in God’s image died soon after birth?

“What about the mothers who lost a child during the toddler years?

“What about women who were never mothers but had a nurturing nature?”

Perceivous continues, “Know that many innocents lie sleeping in the ground. Because of sin, many of them did not make it to the day of their birth. Some died while they were still growing in the womb. Others were purposely removed from the womb as a result of a forced conception, or because of the partners’ immaturity or lack of spiritual integrity. Regardless of circumstances, these innocents belong to God and are covered with the ‘white blanket of innocence.’”

Perceivous smiles and says, “This provides another glimpse into the marvelous truth about how humans are covered with Christ’s righteousness. All children before the age of accountability, as well as aborted and miscarried babies, are accounted by God as not having rebelled or deliberately disobeyed His commandments. Therefore, the robe of Christ’s righteousness will be placed on them, and God will welcome them into His kingdom. While you inherit the tendency to sin, there is no such thing as original sin. You are not born in sin; you choose to sin or to obey.

“What I explain to you now is in a way that all may better understand the logistics and dynamics of God’s great plan. He will fulfil a promise to return each child to the arms of a waiting mother.”

After a short moment of silence, Perceivous says, “I am to teach you more regarding the innocents. You will see that they are two groups. The first group is composed of those who have taken their first breath as a newborn. Some have lived but a few seconds; others, a few years. However, they are those who have not reached the age of accountability.

“Later we will spend time discussing the second group which is composed of those given the spark of life but never completed growing into a child that would result in a birth. These include those who come forth from the surface of the earth as a small ball of light. They were never given the chance to develop, leave the womb, and take their first breath.”

Perceivous says that for now, we will focus our thoughts on those in the first group—those who were newborn and those who died before

reaching the age of accountability. She says, “You will recall that at the beginning of this message we were in a hospital delivery room watching a woman and her husband who were about to become parents. Many in attendance around the mother-to-be were busy with their assigned tasks. A short moment later we all heard the sound of a newborn crying loudly. An infant had just been born. The doctor said that he would now cut the umbilical cord. The attending nurse handed the doctor a surgical instrument. Suddenly, all became quiet and those in attendance immediately rushed to a table with the newborn. The child died moments after being born. You looked at the mother laying on the delivery bed and her husband next to her. You saw the nurse walk over and explain that the child died due to complications. You will recall that I, as many, stood around the mother. The husband’s legs became weak, and he fell to the floor, unable to stand.

“Then you were shown a scene of an accident. You saw a young mother driving her car, and her four young children were with her. There was a toddler and three other small children; the youngest was an infant. All four children died. At this accident you saw many angels with their hands at their sides. They had been instructed not to assist, but to lower their ever-helping hands and provide no protection. You saw tears running down the faces of all those angels.”

Perceivous explains the importance of even a small child’s life that is taken in an accident. Each belongs to their heavenly Father who sees them as precious in His sight. Perceivous tells me that as individuals watch current events, they will notice how many innocents have been laid to rest. In this year of seeing clearly many will take their last breath. They are ones who became very sick or did not survive an accident. Others experienced a catastrophic flood, tornado, hurricane, and so on. What about the innocents throughout history whose lives were cut short due to wars or the cruelty of mankind?

The wall displays the following:

“Soldiers were at once sent to Bethlehem, with orders to put to death all the children of two years and under. The quiet homes of the city of David witnessed those scenes of horror that, six hundred years before, had been opened to the prophet. ‘In Ramah was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and

great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.’ ... This act of cruelty was one of the last that darkened the reign of Herod. Soon after the slaughter of the innocents, he was himself compelled to yield to that doom which none can turn aside. He died a fearful death.” *The Desire of Ages*, p. 66.

Perceivous continues: “This is only one example that is recorded. Even today many evil world leaders have called for the extermination of so many innocent ones. Some exterminate due to overpopulation or because of being a certain gender.”

Perceivous becomes quiet again. Then she tells me the number is great of those who sleep in the ground. Great are those beginning with the innocent ones that took their first breath to those before the age of accountability. Each waiting innocent one will be called up by the voice of the One who is their Savior, the very One who places a special robe over them because each is one of His innocent ones. The first group is composed of those who took their first breath and will wear the robe of innocence. A promise was made to return each to the arms of the one who carries the title of mother. But only if that mother is given also the title of faithful, a commandment keeper, one who held the precepts of God close to her heart.

Perceivous emphasizes the importance of knowing that each mother who has lost an infant after birth and remains faithful, a promise is given that her child will be returned to her arms. Many angels with great joy will ask to assist each mother. Perceivous says that there are many of these young ones who sleep and wait for Jesus to gently call them to awake. It is over six thousand years of ones who will wear a robe marked as an innocent. It is a tremendous number of those who are presented before God, knowing that the blood of Jesus is sufficient for each of them.

Perceivous is quiet then looks over at me sitting on the student chair. The text on the wall disappears. She begins by explaining that the details must be understood about when Jesus returns and calls for the innocent ones who sleep in the ground to rise in the air to meet Him. Each is marked on the forehead with a special symbol to show it is an innocent one.

She continues, “But there is a second group who are those that break from the surface of the earth as a small ball of light. They were never given the chance to take their first breath outside the womb. We will discuss those in detail later.

“For now we will focus on those children who are old enough to no longer need a nursery. Also included will be infants who require feeding in a way that the female of mankind will no longer be able to do, because in heaven they will no longer be male or female but as us who are angels.³⁹

“There will be many children attended by angels who will seek out their mother. As promised, the angels will place those children into their mother’s arms. But for those mothers who lost a child at the onset of birth, would it be correct to place a grown child in the arms of a mother where that would negate the very reason a mother was created to nurture and to raise up a child? Where would the great blessing in being a mother be for an infant to be placed into the arms of a mother as a toddler? You will recall that God the Creator always creates after careful planning and then pronounces it good.”

Perceivous walks to the side of the classroom, and now the Announcing angel walks to the front while all that was written on the wall disappears.

Next, the Announcing angel smiles and tells me that all who have watched the Creator bring something out of nothing have seen that everything is good. It is also very important to understand that He always plans before He creates. The dream, “Do You Know Who You Are?” explained the Godhead’s discussions about certain individuals who would be called to serve, such as Enoch, Abraham, David, Elijah, Isaiah, Daniel, Ezekiel, John the Baptist, Christ’s disciples,

³⁹ Selected Messages, Book 1, pp. 172-173

They should forever settle the question of marriages and births in the new earth. Neither those who shall be raised from the dead, nor those who shall be translated without seeing death, will marry or be given in marriage. They will be as the angels of God, members of the royal family.

Stephen and many others mentioned in the Bible. There were also plans for Ellen White to write out testimonies and instructions for not only Seventh-day Adventists but also the world.

Some were planned to serve as symbols during the last days. For example, one is to serve as a symbol of John the Baptist to announce the second coming of Jesus, just as the biblical John the Baptist announced the first coming of Jesus. Others were planned to serve as symbols of the Early and Latter Rain, the Alpha and the Omega, as well as God's perfect church.

There is another I am to tell you about who was spoken of before the foundations of the earth were formed. She is also one called to serve as a symbol. I am not to share her real name but will refer to her as Divinia. This name means "beloved, divine, and heavenly." She is called to serve at the very end of earth's history. If she is faithful, she will also serve as planned in the new beginning.

When she grew up, she had a deep desire to care for expectant mothers and their newborn babies. Because of that, she spent years learning how to be a labor and delivery nurse. Then she served in preparing mothers who would soon give birth. After the child was born, she instructed the mother how to care for the newborn. Divinia worked directly with the mother and newborn during that special time of bonding. She was also there to comfort mothers if their little ones fell asleep in the arms of Jesus. She was not aware that she worked along with Perceivous. Divinia birthed and cared for her own children. Even to this day, she continues to serve as a nurse.

Divinia would like much time with the Creator to discuss her many questions and what she did not understand while caring for the innocent ones. She longs to sit down and speak with her heavenly Father about what she has observed and does not understand.

She has shared her desire to serve as one who would assist in caring for the little ones in heaven. Divinia fully understands that her privilege of speaking directly with her Father in heaven is because of Jesus and His great sacrifice. She has spent hours privately conversing with her heavenly Father about it. Yet she does not know that He listens very closely to all of her thoughts and questions. The

Father longs for the day when He can hold her on His lap and ask her to pull out her list of questions.

Divinia has thought about the innocents who did not even have a chance to walk or run. Many of them will not have their mothers in heaven, because God decided they would not be happy there. They never accepted Jesus as their Savior in order to receive everlasting life. On judgment day, they will hold their robe in their childless arms. Those mothers could have watched as Jesus placed a special crown and robe on their child. If faithful, they could have worn their own robe and held and cared for their child. After a thousand years, those children will have grown to adulthood and will receive keys to their own mansion.

Divinia has wondered about the great number of little ones in the grave now who will be in heaven and wear a crown and a white robe with a red border on the hem.⁴⁰ They are innocents who are covered by the blood of Jesus.

Divinia has asked her heavenly Father in prayer about who will teach and care for the children in heaven as they grow. Her heart has a concern for them, because this is how she was created to be. She was planned and will be called at a time when she is needed to fulfill a certain task. All that God plans is good.

As a nurse, Divinia communed with the Father as she witnessed the miracle of a new life as well as the end of a life, both a reminder of a promise. However, she was puzzled about how a mother would feed her infant if it was placed in her arms when she arrived through the gates of heaven.

⁴⁰ Matthew 18:14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

Life Sketches of James White and Ellen G. White 1880, p. 216
With them was a great number of little ones who also had a hem of red on their garments. These, said Christ are children who were murdered for my sake and for the faith of their parents.

Now the Announcing angel reminds me about the accident scene when the young mother lost her four very young children. Would she be able to care for her infants in heaven?

Divinia also wanted to know about the great many women who wished for the opportunity to serve as a mother because they were never able to on earth. Could these individuals possibly care for those infants? However, she wondered how a mother or someone who wished to serve as a mother would be able to care for an undeveloped fetus.

The Announcing angel pauses for a time. It is as if I can take time to think about all he has explained. He continues by telling me that I have been shown much about the first group. They are the innocents—the babies, the toddlers, and those on up to the age of accountability. When Jesus returns, they will be called up from the ground to wear a robe of that of an innocent. For the toddler, it will be a great joy for each to be returned to their mother.

The first group also includes those who were just born but died soon after. Everyone will rejoice to see the newborns wrapped in their white robe of innocence and placed in the arms of their mother. However, there is more to be considered about how infants will be cared for when mothers are no longer female.

The Announcing angel pauses for a moment and then says, “You will recall in the dream titled, ‘A Child Named Promise,’ that you could feel the softness of the cloud beneath your bare feet. You saw countless angels holding infants or with small children by their side. With tears of happiness running down your face, you witnessed as angels approached certain mothers who had lost their little ones and returned their children to them. Thus God’s promise is fulfilled. Angels care for others who wait for parents. However, they still have their heavenly Father, and each one is His child. In spite of all you were shown in that dream, you need to understand more about what is to be.”

He continues, “It is important to understand the timing of the fulfillment of this promise. It is not until the cloud arrives at the gates of heaven that some mothers will receive the fulfillment of God’s

promise—the return of their children. Their young ones will be taught in the school system of heaven.”

Next, the Announcing angel says that I am to include the following from the dream called “A Child Named Promise.” He raises his right hand and the following is displayed:

As I stand there in awe over all that I see, I realize something I had never noticed. None of the babies cry. Instead, as they are returned to the waiting arms of their mother, each little innocent smiles or laughs. The mothers’ joyful tears at the fulfilment of God’s promise are a testimony to the love that flows from the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.

Next, I am taken to the same couple I saw earlier whose infant was laid to rest. I watch as this same baby who was removed from these parents is returned to them. Why was that infant removed from the parents? Why was the infant returned? “In the heart of Jesus, There is love for you, Love most pure and tender, Love most deep and true.”

As the great cloud travels to heaven, I see infants and children being cared for by angels. Their parents were not saved due to their unfaithfulness. I watch angels approach those saved who were not able to have children on earth. They are asked whether they would like to care for one or more of these children. No one is forced to do so, because the heavenly Father never forces. Some will inquire for themselves. Others will receive children later. It will be done in God’s way and in His time, because He is always correct.

Now I notice certain men and women in heaven who were never married on earth because they were seen as undesirable. Yet they longed to have a family and children. Now they wait for one or more children. They are not male and female or husband and wife, but become friends who join as one to raise innocent children together. They teach them about the great

love and work of the heavenly Father, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit.

As I look out over the cloud, I see the countless of the redeemed from the beginning of the earth. Some stand with a lofty height; some do not have parents. Yet they all have one thing in common: Jesus is their Savior. I have absolutely no words to explain what I witness before me, except for these very precious words: “For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.” John 3:16. Love! It is the love of the great I AM—a love of the love of the love that is the Source of all love. They are Love. Even if we remain faithful, we are still unworthy to receive that incredible love that has been given so freely. It is because of God’s great love that we can receive a crown and robe.

The Herald takes my hand, and I am immediately back in the corridor. He patiently waits while I get my emotions under control so that I can once again serve. After a while he reminds me that I serve as a messenger. What I am shown is revealed in a way that all may understand.

I now stand with the Herald as an observer. He explains that he is to show me a certain event that will take place after the 1,000 years in heaven. The Great Heavenly City has descended upon the plain Jesus prepared. He is sitting up high on His throne and is about to call the final judgment upon the wicked outside the Holy City. Those who have served in the temple for the 144,000 have finished reviewing the records. Those who were babies and children are the only ones who will grow in heaven. The rest keep their same height. In the New Earth, everyone will grow to the height of Adam.

Now I am looking at the innocents who stand as adults with their crowns of pure light. I notice their crowns are unlike all other crowns. Each fits perfectly around the forehead. Along the many bars that make up the crown are thin, bright beams of

light that project outward at different angles. It resembles the reverse of the crown of thorns that Jesus wore. The crowns will be like beacons for all to see, and constant reminders of their innocence, death, and resurrection to eternal life. In the same way, Jesus was innocent yet put to death, and was resurrected to eternal life.

The innocents, now grown to adulthood, rise to the top of the city wall. I watch them as they look out over the vast multitude of the wicked with their innocent, childlike eyes. I watch as, for the first time ever, with their innocent eyes, they see for themselves the evidences of what sin has done. They look upon Satan and his angels and then look at the Father, the Son, the Holy Spirit and the great number of angels that did not follow Satan. They see how the wicked have lost the glory that the Great Creator created them with. They look upon those who are lost and have the distinct mark of sin, because they followed Satan rather than accepting Jesus. The unsaved came up from the ground with the same degrading, sinful look as when they were put into the ground.

The innocents look back at the redeemed, then at the innumerable multitude of people who did not accept the free gift of eternal life. The innocents understand who Jesus is, what He gave up, why He came to the earth, why He died, and why He will serve as the King of the Universe. Tears flow down their faces, because for the first time they witness sin with their innocent eyes. For the first time they see what Satan has done. I watch as they are comforted by those who adopted them.

The Herald takes my hand, and I am immediately in the corridor again. He says that he is to show me something else. I quickly wonder how with all I have been shown that there could possibly be anything else. He smiles and says, “Eye has not seen and ear has not heard.”

The Announcing angel becomes very quiet. He moves to stand directly in front of me but a short distance away. I notice that the

Guide angel stands to the left of him. On the right side, Perceivous stands next to the Announcing angel. Then I notice a great throng of angels standing behind them. There are so many different kinds of angels assembled that it seems as if it is an infinitude of angels—an infinite number that would be extremely difficult to know. They stand as myriad legions of angels, all with the purpose of serving.

The Announcing angel steps forward, and with a solemn face, he asks, “What about all those who were never born, like the embryos? What about those who are not toddlers or young children who could be given back to their mother?”

The Announcing angel steps back, then Perceivous walks over and stands closely in front of me. She smiles that special smile that I know is from the source of patience and love. She takes both my hands, and we begin to slowly rise off the ground. As we do, all the angels remain below, and then I see an overwhelming view of the enormous “ocean” of many different types of angels. When I look down at the horizon from left to right, I see much more clearly the incredible number of angels that serve together as one.

I ask Perceivous, “Why am I being shown all these angels when you said we are discussing embryos that have never taken their first breath?” She replies, “Notice what I shared with you before.” She points to my right and I see the following words appear:

“I am to teach you more regarding the innocents. You will see that they are two groups. The first group is composed of those who have taken their first breath as a newborn. Some have lived but a few seconds; others, a few years. However, they are those who have not reached the age of accountability.

“Later we will spend time discussing the second group which is composed of those given the spark of life but never completed growing into a child that would result in a birth. These include those who come forth from the surface of the earth as a small ball of light. They were never given the chance to develop, leave the womb, and take their first breath.”

Perceivous moves her hand and what I saw on my right disappears. I notice her special blue wings begin extending out as if flowing from her like a mist or a continuously-moving fabric.

She explains, “As we begin to discuss the second group, there needs to be a better understanding. First, you will recall that in the dream ‘A Child Named Promise,’ you were shown the following.” She raises her hand and these words appear on the wall.

I now stand on the earth as an observer. The ground that Satan has walked on is broken apart in many different places. It is the sign that sin is widespread. I look upward and see Jesus in the sky. He has just finished blowing His trumpet. As I have seen before, I know this is His Second Coming—a promise He made to all. I quickly remember His words of leaving this earth so that He could prepare a place for His people and return for them.

Next, I see that worldwide the ground is opening up. It is no longer able to keep the saints where they were placed as a seed, waiting for Jesus, the Great Harvester, to gather His fruits. To give eternal life to His people, He died on the cross where His blood was placed into the earth, and He entered the tomb and was raised. At the command of Jesus, I now observe the righteous, from the beginning of the earth, awake from the depths of the ground or the oceans. Their bodies are made new and perfect, with no sign of sin. As I look into the eyes of Jesus, I immediately have an overwhelming sensation of instantly receiving a whole new body.

Perceivous explains that this dream showed those above the age of accountability called from their graves. As she speaks, the following appears for me to read:

What about the countless embryos?

What about those who need to grow in a womb, but there are no wombs for them?

What about all those who were aborted?

What about all those who were miscarried?

What about all those who were never able to grow until the time when an embryo would become a child, ready for its first breath?

Perceivous moves her arm again and all that I saw disappears. Now she tells me that we need to go back to the beginning to learn the basics. She says, “In the dream ‘A Child Named Promise’ is a part that requires review. We need to look again at seeds and eggs. The Herald explained it in much detail.” When she raises her hand, I see the following appear on the wall.

The Herald has now taken me and I stand in a large field. Several angels stand next to us. They each hold a bag full of seeds. The Herald walks over to one of the angels and takes a handful of seeds from the bag. He tells me that these bags hold many seeds. Then he begins to explain that these are only seeds. He asks, “Are these plants? Are these flowers? Are these trees? Are these corn? Are these watermelons? Are these peppers?” He answers, “No, these are only seeds.” He reaches down and makes a small, straight row in the soil. Then he takes some of the seeds and distributes them along the row. He covers up the seeds with the dirt alongside the row. As we stand there, a gentle rain begins to fall. Then the rain stops and the sun shines brightly. Next, I see a very bright light shine from heaven on the seeds that were placed in the dirt. Instantly, plants of different kinds start growing up through the soil.

The Herald explains that all life comes through the heavenly Father, through Jesus, and through the Holy Spirit. The Herald was allowed to assist in giving life to the plants, to serve as a pro-creator. However, he did not give life to the plants but simply placed the seeds in the earth, nurtured, trained, and watered them. Water is essential for plants to grow. Otherwise, they will wither and die. In the same way, we must have the

Holy Spirit, represented by water, so that we do not wither and die spiritually. It is equally important that plants receive sunshine in order to grow as they should. In the same way, we need the Sun of Righteousness. Without God the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, the seed is just a seed. It is God who gives life to the plants, and this life is His. The Herald continues by telling me that the plants do not belong to him; they belong to God.

I am instantly standing next to a chicken coop that is fenced, so that other animals cannot get inside. I notice many chickens walking around. Some are in the nesting boxes. The Herald tells me these are female chickens. We walk into the coop and he shows me several eggs in one of the nests. He tells me these are chicken eggs. Next he says to notice that here in this chicken coop there are only hens and eggs. He tells me three times that the eggs are only eggs.

Next I am taken to another chicken coop. The Herald says to notice that not only are there many hens, but there are also several roosters. He explains that the hen is the female and the rooster is the male. He tells me that after a rooster fertilizes the hen, the egg that she lays is no longer just an egg. Three times he says to notice that the egg is no longer just an egg but that now it contains life. In the egg is what in time will become another chicken. Placed around the inside of this precious egg is a membrane that will hold the needed water for it to grow. The hen will sit for hours to keep the egg warm, just as the sun warmed the plants. Placed under this hen is a life that will be nurtured and cared for until the time when a baby chicken emerges from the eggshell.

Next, the Herald shares that he simply put the seeds in the ground, covered them with dirt, watered them, and let the sun shine on them. However, it was the Creator who gave life. The hen and rooster simply do what they are created to do. The hen does not create the egg; it only lays the egg, as hens are designed to do. The rooster does not create the egg; it simply

fertilizes the egg, as roosters are designed to do. Just as the Creator planned, fertilized eggs become chickens.

The Herald and I now return to the young couple who discovered they were going to have a child. The husband's seed fertilized the wife's egg; then the fertilized egg was placed in her womb, as it was designed to be. In what seems like only brief moments, but actually over many months, we watch the wife's body change while carrying a growing child in her womb.

When that special day arrives, the mother gives birth. I know that no man can understand the great love a mother can have for the infant she has given birth to. For many months she and that baby have been as one. An even closer bond forms as she begins to feed and care for her newborn.

Perceivous smiles and then very gently, with a feeling of great peace, she says: "There is another part of that dream which requires reviewing." Now the following appears.

I am in the temple of the 144,000 and see a couple watching what I call a video of someone who did not get to heaven. After the video ends, the two exit the temple and begin talking about what they watched. This couple was married on earth, but in heaven they are not husband and wife nor male and female. (Please note: In the parts of this dream that discuss heavenly matters, male and female terms are used for the sake of understanding. In heaven and the new earth, humans will not have the physical characteristics of male or female. However, they will retain their male or female personalities. "For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven." Matthew 22:30.) The couple will be together as best of friends forever. I seem to know that they have been in heaven for only a short time, and that the earth has not yet been made new.

Just ahead of them is a little child about two years old. I knew that this child, aborted on the earth, would have been a boy. Even though he was discarded, he still belonged to His heavenly Father who created him. They walk towards the child who sits alone on the grass. Butterflies, birds, and other animals surround him. Sitting down next to him, the man asks what he is doing. The boy looks up and says that he was wishing he had someone to play with. The man asks, “Where are your parents?” The boy answers that he does not think he has parents there. The man and woman look at each other. Then the man asks the little boy what he would like to do. He says he would love to play chase. The man and woman laugh and say that they do not believe he would have a chance, since they are so much bigger. Then the man tells the boy that they would love to play with him and asks if he would like to come with them. The boy smiles a big smile and says he would love to go with them. Because God would not force the child on this couple, they could have simply said hello and continued on with what they were doing. The little boy would have continued to wait.

As they all stand up, the boy looks at the temple and then back at the couple. He asks, “You were inside; you are “those,” aren’t you? They smile and answer, “Yes.” Reaching down, the man takes the child’s right hand and the woman takes his left hand. They start walking and talking. Soon they arrive at the woman’s mansion.

Jesus is there with them. I understand that Jesus is with each of the redeemed forever. As the man looks at Jesus, he asks if they can have a large sandbox to play in. Jesus looks at the man as if thinking about what they are going to do and replies, “Yes, absolutely.” When the man, woman, and little boy climb into the large sandbox, the man looks at Jesus again, and I know that he would like to ask for something very special. He asks Jesus if he can have some toy cars, trucks, tractors, and bulldozers. Jesus looks at the man as if remembering His own

toys as a boy on earth. He smiles a very large smile and again answers, “Yes, absolutely.”

Now the man and child sit down in the sandbox with all the new toys and begin to play together. The woman looks down at them and says she is going to get some food for them and will be back soon. As the man and boy continue to play, the man teaches the boy how to make roads and tunnels the way it was done on earth. The little child laughs at the motor sounds the man makes and quickly starts making the same sounds.

What seems like moments later, but roads and tunnels later, the woman returns with a large platter of food. She spreads something large and white on the grass, and they all sit down on it. They eat and talk and laugh. The little boy eats what looks like a giant, juicy cherry. They laugh as the juice runs down the child’s face. As they continue to feast, the woman suggests that when they finish eating they can go for a swim. It is then that I first hear the child ask, “You promise?” The couple glances at each other, then at the little boy. She replies, “We promise.”

After eating, they get up and the woman instinctively reaches down and picks up the little child. He wraps his legs and arms tightly around her and almost whispers to her, “You promise not to let me go?” The woman squeezes him tightly, kisses him on his cheek and says, “We promise to never let you go—forever.” The child closes his eyes and puts his head on her chest as if to rest, because he feels safe and contented.

At this time I receive a deeper understanding that this child who was aborted—who was let go—also symbolizes Jesus. We all have aborted Jesus at some point in our lives. Now He comes to each of us, asking that we promise not to let Him go!

Without discussing the “heavenly adoption,” the man and woman know that they should welcome the little boy into their family. They both make the decision as one. In His wisdom,

God will wait for the correct time, and will not force an adoption. It will be a choice. However, those who are willing will be given the wonderful opportunity to raise a child in a perfect place.

I watch as the new family begins walking towards a stream. Arriving there quickly, they wash the juice from their child's face. The father tells his boy that he would like to teach him how to swim. Looking up at his father, he asks, "You promise?" The father replies, "I promise. Let's start right now." The mother sits on the bank and watches them both swim and play.

It seems like minutes go by, but after what could have been hours, they return to the mother's home. With tears of joy in her eyes, she calls him "son" and says that she is his mother and promises that he will be with them always. The man tells his son that he is his father and that they will be together always as promised. He explains that as his mother and father, they have two mansions in the heavenly city for their family. The boy also learns that when the time is right, God will have a mansion built for him. The mother reveals to him that he has family that they would like him to meet. The little boy asks, "I have brothers or sisters?" She smiles at him and says that he is part of a family that will always love him, and that will always be a promise. However, she stresses that, most importantly, he must first learn of Jesus. The boy asks, "Who is Jesus?" The father replies, "We have much to tell you. Let's go into your mother's house and rest for a little while."

After what seems like moments, but what could have been hours later, all three walk out of the mansion. I hear the father tell his son that they are going to take him somewhere special to begin teaching him about Jesus. He picks up his son and holds him in his arms. The mother reaches over and places her hand around the father's arm. He tells his son, "We are going up. Are you ready?" Their little son asks, "We're going to fly?" The parents respond, "We promise."

They lift off and fly into the vastness of space. They pause and look back at the heavenly kingdom sitting as if supported in space by majestic, unseen pillars. Before them in all directions is a view of many brightly illuminated galaxies teeming with the Father's creations. The father begins the child's first lesson by saying, "In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth."

As an observer, I understand that the child's lessons begin with the creation of earth and all the events that took place on creation week, ending with the seventh-day Sabbath. His instruction continues with Eve's deception by Satan and the entrance of sin; earth's destruction by the flood; the birth, life, death, and resurrection of Jesus; and major events until His Second Coming.

Next I see the three of them on a planet. They are enjoying a magnificent view while sitting at the top and close to the edge of a beautiful waterfall. I listen as they continue their discussion about Jesus. I watch as the three of them travel throughout the universe, and the son meets many other created beings. He listens as his parents tell them about Jesus and their life on earth.

I know that time has gone by now, because I see them for brief moments as the child quickly grows. As he is taught daily, he learns more about Jesus. There is no better place than heaven and the entire universe for this child and others to learn about God's love—forever. They tell their son that he will travel one day, and for eternity he will share about Jesus and the innocents' love for their Savior. He listens as his parents tell him about the promise Jesus made to return to the earth to make it new. I watch as this small child grows to be a young boy and then a young man.

I am now able to watch as the parents and many others witness him standing with Jesus for a great presentation. A choir of

many angels surrounds Jesus. He calls for a bearing angel who approaches and hands Him a pure white robe. On the hem of the robe is the word “INNOCENT” in pure gold letters outlined in very bright red. As his Savior, Jesus takes the robe and places it around this now-grown man. He proclaims, “It is through My blood and our heavenly Father’s promise that I bestow upon you My robe of righteousness.” Another angel approaches and hands a crown of bright light to Jesus. He takes the crown and places it on the young man’s head and says, “It is through the crown of thorns that was placed upon me that I now present you with a crown of light and life.”

Jesus now turns and calls upon the heavenly Father. As we watch, in what looks like a great empty area of the heavenly city a most beautiful mansion is being built. All raise their voices in a song of praise. The young man, found to be innocent, discarded before birth, yet claimed as a bright jewel by the heavenly Father, now stands robed and crowned as a prince of the heavenly kingdom. This young man is witnessed by the universe as one who Jesus calls a brother and who the Father in heaven calls a son. He is a child named Promise.

I look back at Perceivous as she stands with tears rolling down her face and smiling from ear to ear. She tells me, “Here we see the true nature of God our Creator. This now young man, found to be innocent, discarded before birth, yet claimed as a bright jewel by the heavenly Father, now stands robed and crowned as a prince of the heavenly kingdom. The universe witnesses him become one whom Jesus calls ‘My brother’ and whom the Father calls ‘My son.’ He is a child named Promise.”

Perceivous wipes the tears of happiness from her face and says, “It is important to review something within this message that takes place literally in the actual life of two who were joined in marriage and began a life as husband and wife on earth. But for a reason that does not need to be discussed, the two decided to end the life they procreated. This decision bothered the consciences of both.

“It is important to understand that when those parents arrive in heaven, God does not immediately place their child into their arms, since it is only a fetus. After arriving in heaven, these two serve in the temple for the 144,000. As they exit the temple one day, they notice a little child in the grass. When the mother picks up the small child and promises never to put him down again, they both become aware of the special bond that she and her son had begun on earth. At this point, the mother and father fully understand that she holds the very child they had carelessly aborted. God will wait until it is the right moment to place their child before them. It is important to note that at that point, he will no longer be a fetus.”

Perceivous says, “I want you to pay close attention to this. I shared with you that as soon as the woman’s egg is fertilized, it is at that point when the special bond begins between the mother and the child. However, as with all life and death, until Jesus commands a life to begin again, that being will be as if it was ‘asleep.’ Those who die and are awakened by the powerful words of Jesus will not know how long they rested in the earth. They will not know if they ‘slept’ for a few hours or thousands of years. It is the same with an embryo and a fetus. Once ‘awake’ the bond will continue to form.”

Now the Announcing angel explains that, in order to understand, what will be shown next is symbolic and literal—a part of God’s perfect plan for all those who will need to complete their growth. In the end, all He creates is complete and good.

The Announcing angel says that I am to review the following from the dream “A Child Named Promise.” He raises his right hand and the following is displayed:

I now stand on the earth as an observer. The ground that Satan has walked on is broken apart in many different places. It is the sign that sin is widespread. I look upward and see Jesus in the sky. He has just finished blowing His trumpet. As I have seen before, I know this is His Second Coming—a promise He made to all. I quickly remember His words of leaving this earth so that He could prepare a place for His people and return for them.

Next, I see that worldwide the ground is opening up. It is no longer able to keep the saints where they were placed as a seed, waiting for Jesus, the Great Harvester, to gather His fruits. To give eternal life to His people, He died on the cross where His blood was placed into the earth, and He entered the tomb and was raised. At the command of Jesus, I now observe the righteous, from the beginning of the earth, awake from the depths of the ground or the oceans. Their bodies are made new and perfect, with no sign of sin. As I look into the eyes of Jesus, I immediately have an overwhelming sensation of instantly receiving a whole new body.

As I slowly ascend higher into the air, I know that I am to turn and look down at the earth, which is nothing but a large grave of death. Suddenly, I see something that I know is important and must be explained clearly. Yet I know that what I will observe is symbolic and shown in a way for all to understand. From small holes in the surface of the earth, I notice what resembles small, perfect balls of bright light quickly shooting upwards into the air. With great interest, I watch as even more quickly innumerable angels descend. Each angel takes hold of one of these small, bright objects in the palm of his hand and covers it with the other hand. Each of these objects is one of the countless innocents who belong to the heavenly Father. The brightness that surrounds them is the white robe of Jesus.

The Announcing angel lowers his arm and what I read slowly disappears. He says, “Earlier the Guide, Perceivous, and myself stood before you. You noticed assembled behind us a vast amount of different kinds of angels, all with the purpose of serving. You will recall the discussion we had and the thoughts of what was shared. As if a transcript, I read the following:

The Announcing angel steps forward, and with a solemn face, he asks, “What about all those who were never born, like the embryos? What about those who are not toddlers or young children who could be placed back into the arms of a mother?”

The Announcing angel steps back, then Perceivous walks over and stands closely in front of me. She smiles that special smile that I know is from the source of patience and love. She takes both my hands, and we begin to slowly rise off the ground. As we do, all the angels remain below, and then I see an overwhelming view of the enormous “ocean” of many different types of angels. When I look down at the horizon from left to right, I see much more clearly the incredible number of angels that serve together as one.

I ask Perceivous, “Why am I being shown all these angels when you said we are discussing embryos that have never taken their first breath?” She replies, “Notice what I shared with you before.”

Now Perceivous tells me that she will show me what she shared in the “Do You Know Who You Are?” dream about what will happen the day Jesus returns to earth.

“It is symbolic and shown in a way that can be understood. As you looked down on the surface of the earth, you noticed small holes open up and what resembled small but perfect balls of bright light shoot up into the air. As you watched, many angels descended quickly, and each took one of those small, bright objects in the palm of his hand and covered it with his other hand. You were shown that each of those objects was one of the countless ones who are innocent and belong to the heavenly Father. The brightness that surrounds them is the white robe of Jesus.

“You also saw that these were not on the cloud, because they are taken somewhere until they grow to the size of a baby. Since an embryo or fetus cannot be placed in the arms of a mother, these who are innocent are taken to the Father to finish

their creation process.⁴¹ At the right time, each will be given to their mother. Many of these will not have a parent to receive them, and there will be many who were never parents on earth. Those who are eager to have children in heaven will be blessed with as many children as they wish to call their own. Until then, angels will care for these little princes of God.”

“You were shown before that on the great cloud there are four groups. The first group closest to God’s throne is composed of those who had most closely followed Satan on earth but left him and followed Jesus. The second group consists of the 144,000, and the third group is made up of the martyrs. In the fourth group are those called the great multitude.

“You were also shown before about the fifth group. It is composed of a vast number of the innocents. Some of those will have their names recorded in red and will have a red border on their robes, because they were murdered. The Father eagerly accepts and considers very valuable those who are aborted or died at the hands of evil individuals seeking cruel entertainment, the miscarried, and premature babies who die at birth. These will all be returned to the Father.”

Perceivous becomes quiet. I know this is a time for me to think about all that she has shown me. I think back on the scene when I looked down at earth’s surface and Jesus calls His redeemed to come up from under the ground. I began to rise up to where all will meet Jesus on the cloud. From that distance, I again notice the vast amount of angels.

⁴¹ Psalm 139:13-16 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb. I will praise thee; for I am fearfully [and] wonderfully made: marvellous [are] thy works; and [that] my soul knoweth right well. My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, [and] curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all [my members] were written, [which] in continuance were fashioned, when [as yet there was] none of them.

I recall how I was shown small, perfect balls of bright light quickly shoot up into the air from the small holes in the earth's surface. Then I watched the great assembly of angels descend to intercept the balls of bright light. Each angel took hold of one of those small, bright objects in the palm of his hand and covered it with the other hand. Each of these objects is one of the countless innocents who belong to the heavenly Father. I think of the great number of angels who each hold an innocent in their hands. Those little ones greatly outnumber those in the great multitude.

I now think that this is the reason why when the earth is made new, it is tremendous in size. I instantly recall the following from the dream "God Is Angry."

As I look out into space again, I notice what looks like two invisible hands forming an enormous planet that I know will be the new earth. I cannot comprehend its size, and I know that no other planet created will be as large as the new earth. It will always be the largest in the universe, and God will always dwell there with the redeemed. The Holy City and the homes of the saved will always be there.

I am made to know that all the light throughout the universe is nothing in comparison to the light from God's throne. This light shines throughout the universe a trillion times trillions upon trillions and trillions upon trillions of light years away. The light of His love flows from His throne with perfect, amazing brilliance everywhere, equally, and forever.

Next, I witness the creation week in six literal days. I see the creation of everything that will walk, fly, or swim on the new earth. Everything will be created new again, except that man will not be created on the sixth day. Instead, on that great and glorious sixth day—a day that Jesus has waited for so long—all at once, He will swing open all twelve gates of the Holy City, and the redeemed will go out across the new earth. Jesus will be heard telling all to enjoy their new earth and to build homes. I think about the first home of Adam and Eve where God told

them to be fruitful and multiply. In the new earth, it will be like saying, “Divide and occupy.”

I am amazed at the great number of innocents and their importance. Perceivous now breaks the silence and says that each precious gem is delivered to the Father and that each will be made available to parents when the time is right.

From the dream “A Child Named Promise,” I remember the example of the two who served in the temple of the 144,000. I recall seeing them walk out together discussing what they had just watched. I also know that those two are always together. As they leave the temple, one notices a little ahead of them a very small boy playing in the grass. When they approach him, the man asks the little boy where his parents are. He responds that he does not think he has any. Then the man asks the child what he would like to do, and the little one says that he would like to play chase. The couple laughs, because the little boy would not have a chance, due to the size difference. When the man asks the little boy if he would like to go with them, he answers, “Yes.”

As they walk to the woman’s mansion, Jesus is with them. I understand that He is with each of the redeemed forever. When they get there, the man looks at Jesus and asks if they can have a large sandbox to play in. Jesus looks at the man as if thinking about what they are going to do, and replies, “Yes, absolutely.” When the man, woman, and little boy climb into the large sandbox, the man looks at Jesus again. I know the man wants to ask for something very special. He asks Jesus if he can have some toy cars, trucks, tractors, and bulldozers. Jesus looks at the man as if remembering His own toys as a boy on earth. With a very large smile, Jesus again answers, “Yes, absolutely.”

Now I see the man and child begin to play together as they sit in the sandbox with all the new toys. The woman looks down at them and says she is going to get some food and will be back soon. As the man and boy continue to play, the man teaches the boy how to make roads and tunnels the way it was done on earth. The little child laughs at the motor sounds the man makes and quickly starts making the same sounds.

Outside of this dream, I am thinking about the character traits of the man and woman illustrated in the example of those two parents. The little boy is in the sandbox with the father who, with his own nurturing character trait, begins to build roads and bridges with the toys. The mother, with her nurturing character trait, goes in to prepare food for her little boy and husband. This will be their first meal together as a family in heaven.

Now I begin to recall more of the dream where it seems like moments later, but roads and tunnels later, the woman returns with a large platter of food. She spreads something large and white on the grass, and they sit down on it. I watch them eat, talk, and laugh.

After eating, they get up and the woman instinctively reaches down and picks up the little child. He wraps his legs and arms tightly around her and almost whispers to her, “You promise not to let me go?” The woman squeezes him tightly, kisses him on his cheek, and says, “We promise to never let you go—forever.” The child closes his eyes and puts his head on her chest, feeling safe and contented. I notice the woman cradles his small head as tears flow down her face. She looks over at him who was her husband on earth, smiles, and seems to clutch the little boy tighter than before. She will fulfil her promise to never let him go—forever.

I am shown something very interesting that occurs when a newborn is placed upon the chest of the mother. I understand it is one of the differences between males and females. When a newborn is placed on a mother’s chest, I see a special energy, a form of brightness I have never seen before. It is an energy that seems to flow to the child as an essence of the greatest love, a love that only a mother can have for her child. Here I observe the forming of a bond of love between a mother and her child. I know that no man can understand the great love a mother can have for an infant she begins to grow. For a time, the woman and that baby had been as one. But even if a child is lost or aborted, there is, and always will be a connection between a mother and her child. Men cannot understand that special connection.

This woman now realizes that a bond already exists. She knows who this child is—a child she conceived that she and her husband created together. However, a foolish decision was made that she never forgot. I know God did not place this child in her arms when she

arrived, but waited until the time was right. As soon as she picked him up and held him, she knew that was the child she chose not to have, yet the bond was confirmed when he placed his small head on her chest and she promised to never let him go—forever.

Without hesitating, the man and woman know that they will welcome the little boy into their family, and both make the decision as one. In His wisdom, God will wait for the correct time, and will not force children upon anyone. It will be a choice. Those who do so will be given the wonderful opportunity to raise a child in a perfect place.

I recall how I noticed the mother's nurturing instinct given to her by the Great Creator as she feeds their little boy what resembles a giant, juicy cherry. They laugh as the juice runs down his face. He has gotten "dirty" while eating, and now she is going to "bathe" him at the stream.

I remember watching the new family walk to the stream after eating to wash their little boy's face. Because of the father's male nurturing instinct given to him by the Great Creator, he tells his son that he would like to teach him how to swim. Looking up at his father, the boy asks, "You promise?" And the father replies, "I promise. Let's start right now." As the mother sits on the bank and watches them swim and play, I can only imagine her thoughts. All her life she knew that she had made a wrong decision. However, her child is placed back in her arms, giving her the chance to love and raise him.

With tears of joy in her eyes, she calls him "son" and says that she is his mother and promises that he will be with them always. The man tells his son that he is his father and that they will be together always as promised. When the mother tells the little boy that he has family that they would like him to meet, the little boy asks, "I have brothers or sisters?" She smiles at him and says that he is part of a family that will always love him, and that will always be a promise. She stresses that, most importantly, he must first learn about Jesus. When the boy asks, "Who is Jesus?" the father replies, "We have much to tell you. Let's go into your mother's house and rest for a little while."

After what seems like minutes but what could have been hours, they return to the mother's home so they can sleep together for a while. It is here that I think of how this woman along with her husband aborted

the very child they started. They never heard the footsteps of this little gift they were offered on the earth. Yet now in the mother's house in heaven, the three are able to rest for a while together as a family. This house is now a home. This is just another example of the great love of the Great Creator to return one of love to the arms of a mother and father.

Notice something mentioned above about the little boy feeling safe and contented as he closes his eyes and puts his head on his mother's chest. Immediately after a child is born and placed on the mother's chest, a very important part of continuing the bonding relationship takes place. For a time, the mother and baby had been as one. However, even if a child is miscarried or aborted, there is, and always will be a connection between a faithful mother and her child that she conceived. The bond will not be as strong with a substitute mother, compared to the birth mother. That is why this woman now realizes that a bond already exists. She knows who this child is—a child she conceived. This is a child she and her husband procreated together. God did not place this child in the woman's arms when she first arrived in heaven, but waited until the time was right.

In the case of an unfaithful mother who is not saved, a substitute mother can fill the void, and the infant will only remember the bond with his new mother.

I look back to Perceivous and I ask, "What about the time from when an angel received that small ball of light and served as an honor guard? The child called Promise could have been 2 to 4 years old in the dream. Where was that fetus that needed to grow? I know that it was taken to the Father, but what happened to it? How did it grow up? How did it eat? Who cared for it?" Perceivous smiles and says, "Remember that all God plans is good. You will recall that a memorial will exist as a testament and will serve as not only a place of instruction but where every being in the universe can spend special quality time alone with Jesus.

"Remember the constellation of galaxies you asked to be created in the shape of an infinity symbol? You said to let this place be a memorial to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit. Together they are the Creator. This will be a place where all can witness much teaching about the truth of their Creator. In the center of this great

constellation is a planet that will house the law of God in a special building. This shows the importance of the commandments that were formed in the very beginning.”

Next Perceivous tells me, “Realize that nowhere has it ever been written that within the halls of heaven there will be a countless number of growing children. Therefore, I will review some specific questions you wonder about because of your observations. Then I will provide a better understanding of our great Creator, remembering that all He plans is good.

“Where is that small embryo that needs to grow? What happens to it next?

“How will it grow up?

“How will it eat?

“Who will care for it?

“First understand that angels cannot care for them in the way they would need. The angels know they could not have served as Jesus did. Throughout the universe there is no being created that can care and provide for these. Even I who was designed and created to serve in the caring of each procreated being cannot serve, because it is not my place to do so. The only ones who can serve in the caring are those who were designed and created to—the Creator’s crowning act—the female of mankind.

“As you recall, there are certain individuals called to serve in specific ways at a specific time when God needs them. They were planned and spoken of by name before the foundations of the earth were created. Noah, Abraham, and Moses are examples. Noah was the protector of but a handful of people in the ark. Abraham served in the building of a great nation. Moses was a deliverer and protector of many held in bondage.

“We spoke earlier of Divinia. She was also one who was planned and spoken of by name before the foundations of the earth were created. Our Creator knew that she would be another one called to serve as did many others. She will lead out in the great caring of those who make up the fifth group that seem to be as if an infinitude.

“Divinia spoke often with her heavenly Father in prayer about who will teach and care for the children in heaven as they grow. How and who will care for each who are but a fetus or an embryo? Her heart has a concern for them, because this is how she was created to be. She was planned and will be called at a time when she is needed to fulfill a certain task. All that God plans is good.

“On a typical day, after a long shift caring for many little ones, Divinia would go home and continue working as she prepared meals for her family, did the laundry, and performed many other domestic chores. Yet all the time, she was in a constant communion and full discussion with her Father. Those who observed her thought she was simply a very quiet and reserved person. However, inside her mind, she was busy in a full conversation with her Creator as she discussed questions and ideas. What I show you now is an illustration which is symbolic and literal. It shows how important Divinia's job will be and that all God plans is good.”

[NOTE: The symbolic part is the interaction between Divinia and the Father during a setting not on the earth. The part of the innocents is literal.]

Perceivous continues. “When Divinia begins to pose a question to the Father, He holds up His hand to all those who stand in line to speak with Him. There is a line of angels and beings from other planets, but He simply motions for them to step aside. He instructs that Divinia immediately be ushered to Him. Then He picks her up, places her on His lap, and holds her tightly to His chest. Here is that bond of a Father with His very own child. It is a reminder of the child named Promise, who places his head on the mother's chest and instantly there is a recalled bond, because she is the mother of that child.

“As Divinia sits with the Father, they discuss her many questions about the innocents. One day while Divinia was posing her many questions and giving her ideas and thoughts, the Father says to her that He would like to take her somewhere. He stands up at His throne and takes her hand. The two of them begin walking. There is a grand excitement from all who observe Divinia and the Father. What a scene it is to see the heavenly Father walking hand in hand with His daughter.

“They immediately walk to a great emptiness of space. He looks at her and smiles. He tells her to speak of what will be needed. She explains that a separate but special place needs to be a part of all that will take place over the course of a thousand years. She speaks of how in heaven it will be a time of healing and a time of meeting again after long separations. It will be a time of many sitting quietly under a tree pondering all they recall. It is a time where many will simply sit with the arms of Jesus around them as they talk, cry, or laugh.

“Divinia shares about the need for a boundless area of quiet solitude where small ones will receive the required nurturing and growing. It needs to be a place where mothers will fulfill the nurturing characteristic that God created in females. Divinia mentions to the Father that there would be no blessing if He simply handed a small child to a mother upon entering the gates of heaven. What about those who were never given an opportunity to function as a nurturing caregiver?

“Now the heavenly Father commands that a grand palace be placed for all those who are His little princes in each ball of light. Each will wait for one whom God designed to nurture, to hold close to her chest, and to form a bond with. The Father looks at Divinia and shares how she was designed to watch over those who will require care. He explains that she will also be able to help in caring for the many princes who will grow to become what God intended them to be. She will observe those who will come to receive one of the heavenly Father’s innocents who are His very own. She will realize her purpose as she serves the many mothers who were designed to nurture.”

For a moment my mind reflects on the fact that Jesus will want to be with His own mother just like all the saved. He will have and maintain a special bond with her. He will desire to hold His mother and be held, because of the bond He had with her on this earth.

The heavenly Father now extends His hand, and immediately I see the most unique solar system that exists nowhere else in the universe. Its vastness of space is colored in many hues of light pastels. There are no words to describe the beauty of that planet in its galaxy with its gentle illumination of light. Our Father is the great

Creator, and truly all He does is good. Then I think, not good, but very great!

In this dream, I have new questions because of witnessing the creation of this heavenly nursery that will be used only temporarily and for a short time, yet it will always be. The time it takes for a small embryo to become an infant or toddler is but a short time. Yet it will be quite an endeavor to find caregivers for each child. This new galaxy will hold for a little while those who were called up from the surface of the earth as a small ball of light.

Now I hear Divinia discussing the nursery as a place where those that began their life are able to grow naturally. In time, the last little prince will grow to an age where he can be placed in the arms of one called “mother.” This place is also for those who desire to be a mother by caring for and bonding with many children. I stop to realize there are mothers from the earth who are only able to have one or two children because of situations such as health issues or legal restrictions, but now they are given the opportunity to nurture as many as they desire. With great happiness, they can say to others, “These are all my children.” I think about the first mother, Eve, who lived for hundreds of years and had not only Cain, Abel, and Seth but possibly hundreds of children.

I realize there are women today with the nurturing characteristic who could easily have been mothers but chose not to have children. These will be given another opportunity to fulfill their design by the Creator to nurture and care for their very own child. All that will be needed is to accept a child waiting in the large, protective hands of one who is an honor guard angel.

Divinia continues by saying that once this place is no longer used for the nursery, it will become a memorial to Jesus and the creation of mankind with the right to procreate male and female—those that are His very own children. For all who travel to this place throughout eternity, it will be taught how mankind was created. It will be shown how Jesus left heaven to be placed in the womb of a virgin girl, then to be born and live as one of those He created in His image. He is the One who became a sacrifice so others can be saved from sin.

My dream changes, and Perceivous reminds me about the specific questions I had asked:

Where is that small embryo that needs to grow? I know it will be taken to the Father, but what happens to it next?

How will it grow up?

How will it eat?

Who will care for it?

Perceivous says that Divinia set into motion the resolution to your questions. She takes my hands and says that it is better to see than to just speak about it. Immediately we are where it is the time when all had just arrived in heaven after a week of travel throughout the universe. On the way, everyone had enjoyed a very happy Sabbath sharing time together on that special planet, as mentioned in the “Do You Know Who You Are?” dream. Best of all, it was their time in solitude with Jesus to sit, walk, and talk.

Now the cloud arrives at a point where the gates of heaven can be seen. Jesus opens those gates and then personally presents each one with a robe and crown. Now there is that special moment when children who were removed from their mother are now returned to her waiting arms as the fulfillment of a great promise. Yet many other children cannot be placed into their mother’s arms, because she was unfaithful to God. Also an embryo or fetus cannot be given to its mother until it is fully developed.

Next, Perceivous explains something important to understand. Upon arriving in heaven, there is a time of choice, because God never forces anyone. Each one on earth who was a female with the nurturing trait but never had children is given an opportunity to care for one or more, serving as a mother for the first time. Females from the earth will no longer be females in heaven with the ability to grow a child, because they will no longer have a womb where the embryo can grow. However, other arrangements will be made to assist in the growing process.

What I see next is hard to explain. A vast number of the redeemed prepare to leave heaven immediately. They quickly but carefully place their robe and crown in their mansion. Many are excited because of their desire to care for the little ones. They stand together with the

one who was their husband on earth. For a great many, an instant relationship is formed, not as husband and wife on the earth, but together as male and female nurturers. I think for a second of Promise and how he was about two years old before his real parents found him. He was no longer a fetus. Both had chosen to serve in the temple of the 144,000. Someone would have left immediately to serve as a post-delivery caregiver—a substitute mother.

Perceivous now says to come, because I need to see something to better understand. We are immediately back where this new galaxy is prepared. With Perceivous, I now witness and follow many angels holding the small balls of light. They descend to the ground of a very large planet where they await for those who will come to receive from their hands that which is a most precious gem. For some it will be an innocent that was forcefully removed or sacrificed while still in a womb. That same mother will have placed back in her hands that which is hers. For others, it will be a small infant, too little to be anywhere except in this nursery. Many others did not finish growing due to a miscarriage. But for so many, there are those who were unwanted and aborted. However, these will be given the opportunity to be placed back with the mother, if she chooses to accept that which was hers. I think of the example of the child named Promise who is raised by a substitute mother for a short time. It is then that an angel delivers him to the path of those two who exit the temple of the 144,000 after serving that day. There are also many eager to serve as a post-delivery caregiver—a substitute mother to one whose earthly mother was not faithful. No embryo or fetus is left uncared for. Each of these simply waits as an angel holds and guards the heavenly Father's gem.

Angels are everywhere on this enormous planet. They serve as a part of a vast number who have the honor to hold in their hands a life which belongs to the Father. Each of these diverse angels serves as a special honor guard. Each one is special in the way they serve and each will always be an honor guard. Each holds a prince, a son of God the Father. The recorded count of those assembled is staggering.

Perceivous says for me to look up so I can view the greatest event of birthing to ever be observed. I see those with a female nurturing characteristic full of excitement and great anticipation. They are

observing the multitude of angels with the ball of light cupped in their hands. Each of the angels is beaming with happiness. Those with a female trait are looking forward to holding in their arms a life waiting to be held, nurtured, and loved as only a mother can do.

As they reach the ground, specific angels automatically approach certain mothers to place back into their waiting arms that which was removed, leaving a void in each mother's heart. Many angels approach others to see if they would like to accept the treasure they hold. It could be an experienced mother or one who will be a mother for the first time. Even though they are no longer female, they were created to serve as a mother. I know that neither angels nor beings on other planets can serve as mothers. Only those of a nurturing trait can serve those who stand as innumerable princes.

I watch as an honor guard angel approaches a mother who lost that small glimmer of life and is now offered this life that began. As she reaches out to accept the small ball of light, the angel uncovers the light and she watches as an infant is instantly formed. What would have taken months now occurs in the blink of an eye. There in the large hands of this angel is a newborn. It is interesting that as an angel stands with their hands covering a bright light, that as a mother accepts this small glimmer of life, the wings of the angel form a private canopy over the mother-to-be and the child. Each and every birth is a special, private moment. I stand there observing a newborn infant that God the great Creator cared for until the mother accepted the child, and then He formed the infant. Now there is something that quickly returns to my mind. It is the birth of the twins in the dream, "Do You Know Who You Are?" I recall what was instructed as follows:

The Herald tells me to look at the clock again. I tell him I notice that twelve minutes have passed since the birth. The Herald says, "Watch carefully and notice the amazing power of God. This is why He is the Creator." Suddenly, the mother calls out in pain. A nurse goes to her and is shocked at what she sees. She runs to the delivery room door and calls for the doctor to return immediately. The physician and nurses position themselves once again around the delivery bed, and I hear the doctor exclaim, "How is this possible?" One of the nurses states that it is truly a miracle. The Herald says to notice

how the doctor and other personnel review the ultrasound and heart monitor records. They comment that there was no record of a second infant. There was no second heartbeat. The placenta had been removed. During the post delivery process, there was no sign of another baby.

The Herald smiles and says, “There is nothing too hard, nothing impossible for our Creator. He spoke and instantly another baby emerged in the form of an identical twin.”

When I look up, I see the amazement of those who have been observing what the Creator had done. There before all is the birth of a baby formed instantly in an empty womb. Even though there was no placenta, the baby bears the mark where a cord would have been.

Back on the very large planet, as the mother accepts the offer to care for that child, and as the angel uncovers his large hand from that bright glimmer of light, a newborn is instantly formed. There is a noticeable mark where a cord would have been attached to a placenta. It is a mark that all those will always bear because they are a part of the family of procreated mankind, made in God’s image. This child has a belly button, like the second born twin and like all others born. Again I think about why all God does is good!

Now I watch as each who wishes to nurture accepts a child. Some desire to accept several, knowing they will receive much help. As each angel uncovers a bright light, a newborn infant is formed in his hand. After the mothers have taken all the children they want, there are still a great many angels who patiently stand with a ball of light in their hands. They will wait until the time when mothers finish raising the children they accepted and return to ask for more. However, none are forced to do so.

Now I turn to Perceivous and ask my other two questions.

“How did it grow up?”

“How did it eat?”

Perceivous tells me that here on this nursery planet is all that the Creator needs done to allow each infant to grow until the day he can

eat on his own. God will provide what it will need. I smile as I realize there will be no dirty diapers. Then Perceivous smiles at me and says, "And not a single tear from a crying child." It is then I understand how raising an infant would have been if sin had never happened. On this planet, no baby will suffer from colic. No mother will work to care for a sick child or endure sleepless nights. Instead it will be a joy to raise a child. Instead, the literal birth will simply involve the honor guard angel uncovering the ball of light and then for the mother to instantly see her infant. No umbilical cord will be cut, but a belly button will remain as a sign to the universe of the child of God who was procreated. What a joy and a privilege it will be for each waiting mother to receive a child as a newborn from the protective hold of an angel. Then she will have the opportunity to hold, care for, teach, and love her child. Think of the opportunity for those who immediately accept to serve as a mother for one of God's innocents, even for a little time compared to all eternity.

I now ask, "How do they eat?" Perceivous points to the far distance, and I see what looks like a veil of fog that serves as a great wall. She smiles and says, "Beyond the veil are the answers, but for now know that the saved from the earth will no longer be man in the form of a male or female, but each will retain the characteristics of their gender. God the Creator allows each to serve as they were created to serve. Divinia was created to develop a place where the innocents could be cared for. Moses served to free the Hebrew slaves. Noah served in building a great ark. Regarding your question as to how the infants eat, is anything too difficult for our Creator?"

As I ascend with Perceivous, I am amazed at the size of the planet, and the number of angels who wait for mothers to finish raising children so they may live within the walls of heaven. Many children will be placed into the arms of their mother who is unaware of receiving that which is hers. I know that there will be many still to be received from a waiting angel. However, there are a thousand years in which the balls of light have time to receive a mother. I think of how each as an embryo becomes a newborn that will grow quickly. I think of how it is but a short time compared to a thousand years when each newborn grows up and receives "the keys" to his mansion.

I pause for a moment to review and think about all I have been shown on this planet.

I think of all who are and were mothers to one child or more.

I think of the nurturing ones who will be given an opportunity to be a mother again. But for others it will be the first time because they chose not to while on the earth.

I think of those men and women who were infertile on earth, even though they had a desire to nurture children. They were never able to be fruitful and reproduce. These will be given the opportunity to simply accept an innocent and have the honor of becoming parents for the first time.

Some chose a career and were too busy to have a child.

Some did not have children because they were not desirable to any man.

Some grew up with an abusive mother, so they chose not to birth a child because of their own experience.

I think of all those who chose to abort a child that began or were forced into aborting, for whatever reason.

I also think of those disappointed mothers who lost a child that ceased growing in their womb. After Jesus returns, God will give back to faithful mothers their children who died before they were fully developed but were lost for some reason through a miscarriage.

I think of those mothers who nurtured and offered many prayers for their children, but entered the gates of heaven without them. Because those children were unfaithful and did not keep God's laws on earth, they will not be saved and wear a robe and crown. I think of all the mothers who will greatly desire to raise one or more innocents and see them receive a robe and crown.

I think that this is why God our Father is the great Creator. It is an example to the Eves of this world to receive from the Father a complete pardon—an example of forgive and forget. All those who were born with the DNA of a female will be given an opportunity to accept and nurture as many children as they wish. Each of these will

be able to nurture as God created them to do, except in heaven there will be no womb and no birthing as a female does now on this earth. What a privilege for those of a nurturing nature to know that they will be given an opportunity to serve as they were designed and created to do.

My mind goes back to when the small child named Promise asks, “Who is Jesus?” and the father said he has much to teach him. It is all because of Jesus leaving His throne and becoming one who would be born and bear the mark of a human—a belly button. A mother opens her arms to receive a small child; Jesus opened His arms wide and was nailed to a cross. He died to allow many to be saved. He served by offering Himself to take on the sins of the world. His offering would cover not only each person who accepts Him as a Savior, but Jesus also covers all innocent ones created in the image of God. Remember Jesus saying: “Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.” Matthew 19:14.

Here on this planet within this galaxy will be a place where for all eternity, a visitor can come and see that God is not only the source of all love but a love of such depth that He will even create a place for those who need to finish growing. It will be a place separate from those who were born, lived, and died. It will be a place throughout eternity that will teach all who the Creator is and who He created when He knelt down and said, “Let us make man in Our own Image!”

The Guide angel now addresses me by my heavenly name and says, “Son of God your Father, brother of Jesus, spokesman and defender of the truth and the honor of God, and the Holy Spirit, and Jesus Christ who is the Savior to all throughout the universe, may I have the honor of taking your right hand to escort you to a place where you are to be taken?” I slowly raise my right hand and utter an “Okay.” In disbelief with what the Guide just said and all I just observed, I am thinking “What? Me? Who am I to deserve this?”

The Announcing angel moves to the middle of all the angels behind him who hold banners. Behind those are several angels with trumpets. Behind those are many other angels who move to a specific placement. The Guide and I stand behind them. Many more angels are behind us.

The Announcing angel raises his trumpet and plays a fanfare. Together as one, we all start traveling a great distance very quickly with the angels who excel in speed. We go through the galaxy with the beautiful pastel colors. It is a place where new life begins and will continue as promised. It is a place of a promise fulfilled and yet a place where the promise will be fulfilled. This place overflows with the essence of all love and where the Love of the Love of the Love is sustained.

I notice much further ahead what looks like the dark veil. We quickly approach and pass from the brightness of the universe to the all-engrossing darkness of space. I see many stars that illuminate as seen in the night sky of the earth. We quickly travel through the great darkness of space.

It is then I recall the beginning of this dream when I walked through an open door and entered a room. I immediately saw a young woman sitting on a bed. The room was very dark and dreary. It had an essence of sin and death. My mind searched for words to serve in the description of not just what I saw but what I experienced. I could only think that this was a very dark and dreary place.

The woman was crying and clutching her knees and legs close to her body. Several angels stood and some sat on the bed next to her. The angels who stood had spread their wings like a canopy to cover her. Others placed their arms and hands over her to comfort her. She did not realize the angels were there or that they reached out to her. I thought of how she did not know they wept with her.

Next, I see the earth in the far distance. We move very quickly then slow down as we approach it. As I look around, I remember our planets. They look as if they hang invisibly in space, each moving smoothly in the path where it was placed.

I now see Jesus standing in the darkness and looking down from space at the earth. I hear the trumpets sound, and I am quickly ushered to stand on the left side of Jesus. As I look at Him, He stands very quietly looking down on the earth as it slowly spins in its placed orbit.

I begin thinking that I was rushed here because this is His Second Coming as promised. However, now I see He has come, and the people on this earth are so corrupt that very few are ready to receive Him. It reminds me of the dream “Remorse or Rejoice.” This part of the dream unfolds vividly in my mind.

I now watch as Jesus walks out of the house. I hear Him saying how He sent a message telling all to get ready because He is coming. He says how He told us not to say He is coming soon because that implies that it will be sometime down the road. He told us to get ready because He is coming. He says He came to the church and was not welcomed because they do not worship the Father but rather Satan. He says how He went to the small home church, but they were not ready and instead told Him He came too soon.

Jesus slowly descends the front steps, walking away unwelcomed, unwanted and rejected. I now hear another voice saying, “He gave so much for a world that does not want Him.” I now see that the Herald stands next to me. He addresses me by my heavenly name and explains that Jesus, the King of Kings, the One who holds the keys to eternal life, wants so much to be with His people each Sabbath, to sing and glorify the heavenly Father’s name. He says that Jesus longs for the day when He can throw down the censer and return to claim His people, and that our Lord, our Master, our King gave up everything to save us from sin and to rescue us from this earth.

I stand there quietly next to Jesus. I think how it was with such a fanfare and excitement that we traveled here, and how we moved a great distance at such a great speed. Now all is very quiet and solemn.

Jesus turns and looks at me. As He does so, I understand I am there simply to document what I observe. I am not there as one who would be saved. I am not there as one of the 144,000. I am not there as one who was lost. I am simply there to look and testify in truth.

Jesus explains that He made it very clear about each preparing for His return. He looks toward the earth again and says, “Do you remember how you were shown sitting in an old-style church service? You commented how you sat quietly listening to a very reverent service. You said the topic of the message was ‘The Great Blessed Hope.’ The blessed hope is My return. The Holy Spirit instructed the speaker that day to talk about preparing the heart through repentance. It was about the great sacrifice I made for My people and what each must do to prepare for My imminent return.

“Then the candle that burned brightly grew dim. The interest changed to that of a carnival. What was a sacred time of worship became a time for entertainment. No one was able to repent, because the instruments used for repentance were removed. A time to come together to love each other and to ask for forgiveness was removed. The Lord’s Supper table and the Ordinance of Humility were removed. Those reminders were removed, so they forgot to “Do This in Remembrance of Me.” All was forgotten and a party time of celebration took place. During the week it was a time of striving to succeed in all that the heart desired. Each cared only to serve self.”

Jesus becomes quiet now. He looks straight ahead. As I look at Him, I see an energy glowing outwards from Him. It reminds me of the love of a mother when she holds her infant and a glowing energy of love flows to that child. However, I also see an energy flowing out from Jesus that encircles the earth. It is not for our planet but for each of those on it. I see that special energy of love in the form of brightness that flows to each person. It is the essence of the Love of the Love of the Love—a love that only Jesus can have for His brothers and sisters.

Jesus looks at me and smiles. He looks back at the earth and says, “There are so many who were told many times what to expect and how to prepare. They were told to just remember Me. I said that if they truly love Me to keep My commandments which were established in the courts of heaven.”

Jesus looks at me again and explains that He knows many are now suffering, and that many struggle to exist each day until He returns. He knows that because of the earth’s rotation being in turmoil, destruction causes many to lose their homes and the comforts they

have accumulated. Jesus reveals that our heavenly Father has been very patient. He has asked each to do as He instructs. However, they act like spoiled and disobedient children. Because of that, they must be disciplined through afflictions.

Next, Jesus tells me that instruction was given that I am brought here, because it is the end of this dream. In receiving the messages, four months were given for instructions as to what I was to record. Then I was given four months with which to prepare the messages. As I complete this dream, the calendar shows I am at the end of the four months to prepare it. From the time of recording and preparing this dream, eight months have passed. It is an example of conception and the birthing process which takes nine months. This dream is so vitally important that it resembles a premature birth, which can be caused by infection and illness due to the mother either smoking, using alcoholic drinks and harmful drugs, or food that should not be eaten. Likewise is the need for this message. Because of what is happening now, time needs to be cut short.

Jesus turns and looks directly at His people on the earth. Very softly He tells me that the sufferings of His brothers and sisters will be great. Our Father is very angry with how they ignore His requests. It is a mockery and a total disregard of His commandments. And just think; our world is the only planet in the universe with beings in God's likeness.

The fifth commandment about honoring your father and mother is being ignored by so many. It can clearly be seen that there is much disregard for the elderly. So many children place their aged parents in a nursing home and do not return to visit them. They are forgotten by their own children whom they had cared for and nurtured. Instead, healthcare workers are employed to 'care' for those parents. In these places, many are discovered to have died and simply stored away as the great sickness ravages through nursing homes. Where is the care for the elderly?

Then there are the small innocent ones whose parents place them in a child care facility because they are eager to return to a 'normal' life at their workplace, yet their children are not receiving the quality of care that they deserve to have in the home. The parents are self-serving and only interested in the quality of their own life. The

exception is those parents who must work to survive financially. It is in these care facilities that the great sickness quickly spreads. The counter that counts the daily deaths quickly spins. Where is the care for those little ones?

While standing there with Jesus, a scene appears in my mind as if I am seeing a news announcement about the great many children that will die due to other strains of the great sickness. It is like a blanket of gray fog over the surface of the earth. Children's deaths could exceed the number of those who die in nursing homes.

As Jesus continues to observe the earth, He says that each day there will be visible signs of God releasing just a small part of His wrath.⁴² Each day an example of an act of God in some form of natural destruction will occur, whether earthquakes, volcanoes, hurricanes, tornadoes, hail, high winds, fire, freezing temperatures, extreme heat, flooding, or drought. Infestations of ants will not be the only one. Crawling and flying pestilences of some kind will be witnessed in every corner of the world, whether locusts, roaches, or other insects.

The illness that now flows like the winds over the earth is for those made in God's image. It is a symbol of the spiritual sickness of the world. Many will suffer greatly. Many will have struggled with their last breath. That breath given to each by the heavenly Father will leave until the time they are called to stand in judgment. Many others will have their lives put on hold. At that final moment, it is a chance for them to listen to the gentle whisperings of the Holy Spirit. With nothing to do but be separated from all others, it is a time to seek out He who is their Creator. They will rely completely on Him for their sustenance. The sickness like a black fog will travel as a wind devouring all it can. Great will be the sufferings. Great will be the loneliness.

⁴² Confrontation, p. 73

Were all the sins, which have brought the wrath of God upon cities and nations, fully understood, their woes and calamities would be found to be the results of uncontrolled appetites and passions.

Jesus looks at me and says that some will understand. Ice that melts is water. Many will receive permanent damage by being too quick to pick up a hot frying pan. However, a child who hears his parent's instruction to not pick up a hot frying pan will not receive a burn.

Jesus continues: "There was a farmer who went out before the hands of the clock showed even the closeness to the hour of spring. During the cold time of the year, he quickly rushed to break apart the frozen earth with his plow. Then he connected his seeder to his tractor and spread the seeds on the frozen clods of earth. The next day he returned to the fields and noticed a great gathering of crows and other black birds. In the far distance he could hear the sounds of the cows, sheep, and goats. They were forming the words, 'You planted too soon.' The farmer was in such a hurry to earn money that he rushed with what he was to do. He planted much too soon."

Jesus turns, walks to stand in front of me, and then places His hands on my shoulders. With a stern voice, He says, "It is now the time for Truth to serve as Truth was created to do. Truth is to defend the honor and integrity of God our Father before every created being throughout the universe. Truth has walked day and night upon the earth. Truth has observed those who bear the likeness of their Creator yet stand too rebellious to honor Him by upholding His commandments. God who is the Source of all Love observes no love from those He breathed life into. It is time for Truth to call out a sign to the whole world full of people who have turned their face away from God their Creator. It is time for Truth to raise his hand and his voice to proclaim the destruction of a city that will stand as an example to the entire world. It will be a destruction that serves as a wake-up call to a world rotting in sin. It is to serve as a reminder of the destruction God sent upon Sodom and Gomorrah.

"Truth can call for destruction but even as with Me and all I did, it is Our Father's decision to allow an example to be given. Those who herald a rainbow flag over the city of Nashville have chosen not to celebrate because of the great sickness. However, even though they have chosen a sinful lifestyle, it should be seen as a God of love vacating a city so that those He wants to be saved will have an opportunity, to repent, and turn from their wicked ways."

Jesus turns and looks again at the earth. In agreement with the Father and with a soft voice, He declares, “It is time. Truth, raise your hand and command the angels who hold the four corners of the sail that contains God’s wrath to be released. Truth has traveled and observed a united people rebellious and defiant to His commands.”

Jesus begins walking, and I notice He is on what resembles the surface of a very wide wooden table top. He walks to the edge and stares down at the earth. Once again He begins speaking of those who walk alone. He says, “Right now there are so many who cry out My name, so many who dwell alone and are required to distance themselves from others. There are so many who require products from stores with empty shelves. There are so many who have no funds to purchase their basic needs. There are so many unemployed, so many who cannot pay for a dwelling they can call home even for a night, and so many who no longer have a bed to sleep in. There are so many who struggle each day, so many who are sick or know someone who is sick. There are so many who call out My name in need of help! I love them so much, but they do not know Me. How can they truly love Me? Even when I stand at their door and knock, they do not answer. Those who answer the door ask who I am.”

Jesus then begins talking of a message I was given titled “Sitting by a Stream.” He says, “The words shared ring even more loudly and more true today. You will recall that the heavenly Father will cause things to happen that will shake the foundation of all mankind. Even Satan will fear for his existence, just as he did at the time of Noah’s flood. The Father wants each of His faithful ones to know that the Comforter will be with them. If they need the help of angels, they may simply ask. Many will be laid to rest as a result of what happens, so they will not have to experience the greatest days of trouble. Those who had My name on their lips and in their hearts will be called from their sleep in the ground to meet with Me in the air when I return as promised.

“Those who stand waving a banner with My name and holding true to the commandments I established in heaven and asked you to keep if you love Me will sit next to Me and our Father. Those who overcome will be dressed in the whitest of robes. Before the assembled universe, I will present each of them to our Father and the angels.

“I ask each not to become discouraged. All these things need to happen. This is only the beginning. Continue to watch. Before all are signs of signs. The focus needs to be placed on things not of this world, because it is only a temporary home for My people.”

Jesus reaches for my right hand and we walk close to the edge of the wooden table we stand on. He points down to the earth then gently and softly tells me to pay attention to what He says now. “I want My people to know of a promise I make. I will stand up to honor each of these words.” Jesus calls me by my heavenly name and then tells me to share these words.

“To those of you who suffer on the earth, I promise to make things good at My Second Coming and in heaven. To those of you who suffer hunger, I will provide a banquet and place the cup personally to your lips. To those who are beaten and hurt, I will personally heal your wounds and you will stand whole. To those of you who are put away in solitude, I will sit with you by a stream, and you will place your feet into the water, and together we will enjoy eternity. To those of you whose families have turned against you, I will place My arm around each of you and I will walk with you forever, because I will be your Brother and your Family. To those of you who suffer and die for My sake, I will raise you to stand and walk with Me forever. To those of you whose names are cursed and ridiculed, I will write on your hearts a new name, which will be spoken of by our Father throughout eternity.”

I stand there holding the hand of Jesus as we look down at the earth—a planet where sin moves over the surface like a gray, dusty and smelly wind. I look over at Jesus and realize that He is the only hope this planet has. The things I have seen and the things to come will cause much hardship to so many. Yet the love Jesus has for each cannot be comprehended.

After a time of silence, I hear my name spoken again. I turn my head to the far right behind me and notice Perceivous descending. She calls me by my heavenly name and says, “You are not seeing things correctly. You need to look at the scene before you in a different way. All is made clear. All is made so even the blind will see clearly. Rise up with me so that you may understand.”

Perceivous and I begin to rise. I see Jesus standing again on what I think is the top of a very large wooden table. As Perceivous and I rise upward, I notice that we look down on the earth. The sun is behind us. The side of the earth I look at is brightly illuminated by the brightest part of the day.

As we rise higher I notice it is not a table we stood on. It is more of a very large, wide, and thick wood. As we continue to rise further, I see the earth far below and Jesus standing on this large wooden beam. It is then I realize that from space and looking down that Jesus is standing on an enormous wooden cross about the size of a very large building. With the sun at our backs, I immediately think that this cross that Jesus stands on should be visible from the ground on the earth and cast a large shadow on the ground. Yet as I keep looking, I notice that it is the opposite. The cross actually emits an extremely bright light on the earth. I see clearly that the wood is the truth. Truth clearly illuminates the earth with the truth of light. All is made very clear.

As I look down, I see the reverse of a shadow reflected on the earth. It is a bright shadow of light illuminating the surface of the earth. The top of the cross extends to the North Pole, and the bottom of the cross extends to the South Pole. To the west is the left side of the cross; to the east is the right side of the cross. The illumination over the surface of the earth is a bright shadow of the cross. It is a reminder of Jesus serving as a sacrifice for each of us. The cross is as if Jesus is extending His arms to hug the earth. It is the Father clearly saying that He so loved this world that He gave us His only begotten Son, Jesus, who was not the result of procreation, but rather a begotten Son, the only Being of His kind. Clearly, Jesus is the Love of the Love of the Love.

WORD INDEX

(with page references)

1

144,000 . 51, 219, 252, 258, 264,
267, 269, 278, 285
1844 5, 6, 16
1950's 145

2

2020 2, 3, 111, 121, 146, 158,
180
24 elders 103, 109

A

Abel 192, 276
Abraham 22, 42, 66, 78, 136,
138, 192, 247, 273
Accountable 23, 30, 233
Accusations .. 18, 23, 43, 44, 140
Achan . 22, 23, 28, 29, 34, 38, 43,
44, 45, 46
Adam i, 10, 51, 64, 66, 68, 77,
78, 79, 127, 129, 130, 131,
134, 164, 176, 192, 193, 194,
200, 207, 209, 217, 226, 252,
268

Afraid 71, 152, 155, 234, 236
Alpha 67, 119, 248
Angry 154, 188, 190, 191, 192,
193, 195, 204, 231, 268, 287
Animals 28, 29, 63, 64, 65, 66,
127, 138, 193, 229, 257, 259
Aquarium 203
Ark i, 45, 64, 65, 66, 136, 273,
281

B

Banner(s) 6, 17, 55, 192, 283,
290

Barren 1, 7
Begotten 99, 100, 129, 133, 172,
252, 292
Believe i, iv, 6, 21, 31, 32, 36, 39,
41, 44, 45, 46, 56, 58, 59, 63,
91, 103, 105, 106, 110, 142,
164, 167, 195, 197, 198, 206,
211, 212, 242, 259
Bible(s) . i, iv, 22, 66, 92, 94, 113,
121, 142, 145, 146, 151, 192,
193, 233, 248
Bidding 4, 160, 198
Bird 11
Birds ... 4, 54, 55, 56, 57, 96, 229,
259, 289
Black 41, 43, 179, 191, 220, 231,
288, 289
Blanket 244, 288
Blemish 107
Blessed 28, 31, 32, 39, 41, 49,
50, 51, 91, 93, 109, 131, 145,
163, 184, 197, 198, 212, 217,
267, 286
Blessing 8, 72, 209, 247, 275
Blood .. iii, 21, 87, 103, 104, 106,
140, 146, 164, 167, 227, 246,
249, 255, 263, 265
Blue .. i, 1, 3, 9, 10, 11, 37, 41, 43,
54, 56, 62, 81, 86, 97, 127,
197, 202, 236, 255
Boiling 57, 191
Bold 155
Book(s) 6, 30, 38, 49, 58, 144,
159, 188, 189, 209, 239, 267
Born . 15, 59, 60, 61, 68, 71, 114,
115, 154, 164, 165, 166, 195,
243, 244, 245, 248, 250, 254,
265, 272, 276, 280, 282, 283

Bottomless..... 199
 Bread.... 21, 85, 88, 90, 146, 169,
 186, 228, 238
 Bridges 161, 270
 Brother.. 62, 103, 132, 176, 224,
 240, 291
 Brown 1, 2
 Burned. 136, 139, 163, 174, 286

C

Cain 192, 276
 Calendar..... 113, 183, 185, 287
 Car(s) 19, 115, 118, 166, 245,
 259, 269
 Card 166
 Carts 35, 166
 Censer 285
 Character(s) ... 20, 24, 26, 44, 93,
 107, 112, 125, 152, 172, 176,
 181, 212, 219, 232, 235, 239,
 270
 Chest..... 117, 130, 211, 228, 238,
 260, 270, 271, 272, 274, 275
 Christ... 2, i, iii, 5, 6, 9, 18, 19, 21,
 24, 34, 35, 38, 39, 50, 58, 59,
 62, 69, 70, 73, 75, 79, 81, 86,
 89, 91, 93, 99, 102, 104, 106,
 107, 125, 133, 134, 137, 142,
 146, 150, 164, 166, 196, 205,
 209, 211, 212, 213, 214, 219,
 225, 226, 231, 239, 244, 247,
 249, 283
 Christian 93, 107, 146, 181, 212,
 215
 Church(es) ...iv, 7, 10, 11, 20, 25,
 34, 38, 41, 42, 89, 112, 119,
 120, 136, 137, 140, 143, 144,
 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150,
 151, 152, 153, 155, 160, 165,
 176, 180, 181, 186, 189, 190,
 192, 193, 195, 196, 199, 206,

207, 213, 214, 218, 232, 248,
 285, 286
 City(s)..... 5, 8, 23, 27, 28, 31, 32,
 33, 75, 91, 95, 112, 150, 153,
 155, 156, 157, 159, 160, 161,
 168, 169, 173, 184, 219, 233,
 245, 253, 261, 263, 289
 Classroom 26, 40, 187, 205, 210,
 242, 247
 Climb 228, 259, 269
 Clock 36, 37, 38, 279, 289
 Cloth..... 43, 145
 Clothes. 35, 36, 39, 71, 115, 116,
 135, 166, 177
 Cloud(s) .. 8, 10, 48, 62, 161, 190,
 194, 196, 216, 222, 236, 240,
 250, 251, 252, 266, 267, 277
 Code 20
 Color 3, 32, 37, 66, 99, 129, 145,
 219
 Colors... 1, 82, 99, 115, 127, 202,
 284
 Comforter 135, 167, 230, 237,
 239, 290
 Commandment(s) 2, 6, 8, 19, 34,
 91, 107, 125, 129, 138, 150,
 154, 155, 157, 165, 171, 172,
 174, 175, 176, 177, 179, 181,
 182, 183, 184, 187, 188, 244,
 246, 273, 286, 287, 289, 290
 Communion i, 145, 146, 208,
 212, 217, 226, 234, 240, 274
 Condemn..... 40, 152
 Condemned..... 25, 114
 Control 62, 112, 117, 252
 Courage 150, 196
 Creation..... 1, 7, 47, 63, 79, 113,
 124, 125, 127, 128, 129, 130,
 155, 187, 193, 200, 230, 237,
 262, 267, 268, 276

- Creator 1, 2, 3, 7, 8, 13, 14, 15,
 16, 18, 31, 47, 50, 52, 55, 57,
 59, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 70,
 71, 75, 76, 82, 119, 121, 122,
 124, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130,
 131, 132, 134, 136, 143, 155,
 157, 162, 163, 168, 175, 178,
 179, 185, 186, 187, 193, 194,
 202, 203, 209, 217, 224, 225,
 226, 229, 230, 233, 234, 242,
 247, 248, 253, 256, 257, 263,
 271, 272, 273, 274, 276, 279,
 280, 281, 282, 283, 288, 289
 Cross.....5, 15, 33, 39, 51, 58, 61,
 69, 71, 75, 93, 94, 103, 106,
 133, 146, 171, 172, 175, 255,
 265, 283, 292
 Crown(s)..... 9, 24, 61, 67, 79, 81,
 84, 86, 96, 99, 100, 101, 102,
 104, 105, 106, 109, 118, 132,
 172, 176, 177, 208, 209, 222,
 223, 224, 227, 229, 249, 252,
 263, 277, 282
 Crucified 15, 49, 68, 69, 88, 171,
 179, 237
 Cry ..4, 16, 68, 77, 115, 116, 117,
 181, 223, 226, 251, 275, 290
 Crying... 15, 17, 47, 74, 114, 115,
 161, 162, 170, 179, 223, 236,
 242, 245, 281, 284
D
 Daisy Escalante.....5, 6, 183
 David Gates.....6
 Death 5, 8, 15, 17, 19, 23, 29, 34,
 38, 48, 49, 51, 52, 57, 63, 66,
 68, 69, 70, 73, 75, 76, 78, 79,
 81, 104, 114, 115, 117, 123,
 138, 139, 153, 158, 164, 178,
 199, 245, 247, 253, 262, 264,
 265, 284
 Deceived.....iv, 17, 22, 205, 218
 Deception 5, 28, 29, 165, 167,
 192, 262
 Decision..... 106, 117, 120, 136,
 155, 172, 184, 260, 263, 270,
 271, 289
 Demon.....119, 120, 208
 Demoniac 55, 119, 122, 140, 238,
 240
 Descended..... 60, 183, 252, 266
 Destroy 11, 17, 25, 27, 40, 42,
 43, 46, 52, 61, 63, 64, 66, 104,
 112, 120, 123, 139, 151, 154,
 158, 160, 170, 171, 175, 178,
 179, 184, 185, 186, 190, 195,
 198, 217, 220, 231
 Destroyed i, 10, 15, 17, 22, 23,
 33, 38, 40, 43, 52, 64, 65, 69,
 121, 129, 152, 153, 155, 158,
 161, 170, 173, 174, 175, 176,
 177, 178, 179, 190, 198, 199
 Destructioni, ii, iv, 11, 13, 15,
 16, 17, 23, 32, 33, 39, 63, 64,
 104, 122, 127, 143, 153, 154,
 155, 157, 158, 159, 161, 162,
 176, 177, 178, 179, 184, 187,
 188, 196, 199, 204, 207, 208,
 231, 233, 262, 286, 288, 289
 Devastation..... 183
 Die(s)..... 2, 23, 25, 57, 76, 112,
 117, 121, 122, 132, 158, 172,
 256, 264, 267, 288, 291
 Diet(s)20, 21, 116, 140
 Discussion 45, 262, 265, 274
 Dissappear..50, 52, 187, 216, 219
 Divine . i, 99, 108, 125, 133, 134,
 187, 192, 213, 215, 225, 248
 Doctor 115, 116, 245, 279
 Door(s) 18, 25, 35, 36, 37, 38,
 45, 65, 83, 90, 93, 114, 157,
 166, 242, 279, 284, 290
-

Doorway ...36, 37, 116, 117, 135
 Doubt44, 45, 55, 56, 90, 132
 Driver 20
 Dust..... 7, 49, 81, 131, 134, 146
 Duty 136

E

Earthquake(s).....10, 51, 73, 74,
 112, 183, 185, 186, 187, 231,
 233, 288
 East 11, 35, 77, 95, 111, 148,
 159, 160, 161, 168, 169, 196,
 233, 236, 292
 Eden.66, 76, 107, 125, 126, 127,
 129, 153, 155, 187, 192, 193,
 206, 209, 217, 223, 224, 225
 Elder(s). 10, 103, 104, 105, 106,
 145, 192, 207
 Elijah42, 66, 96, 139, 247
 Elisha.....23, 66, 78, 160
 Ellen White(s) .iii, iv, 49, 50, 78,
 142, 159, 162, 180, 195, 248
 Emmanuel..... 60
 Emmaus 87, 88, 89, 90, 110
 Enemy 154, 213, 234
 Entertainment..... 192, 267, 286
 Error.....5, 18, 19, 21, 25, 27, 44,
 55, 57, 58, 137, 155, 163,
 171, 183, 212
 Eternity51, 94, 105, 129, 131,
 150, 170, 175, 230, 262, 276,
 281, 283, 291
 Eve..... 10, 51, 64, 66, 68, 77, 78,
 127, 129, 130, 132, 134, 176,
 193, 194, 200, 206, 207, 217,
 218, 223, 262, 268, 276
 Evidence ...17, 31, 32, 39, 41, 49,
 50, 51, 92, 115, 116, 182,
 185, 188, 195, 197, 198
 Evil i, ii, 11, 18, 23, 25, 28, 29,
 48, 55, 57, 58, 61, 64, 71, 75,

85, 106, 132, 137, 139, 153,
 193, 196, 198, 199, 207, 213,
 216, 231, 234, 246, 267

Exalted 239

F

Faith....18, 21, 22, 31, 32, 39, 41,
 42, 44, 49, 50, 71, 88, 89, 90,
 92, 93, 105, 106, 107, 133,
 134, 136, 137, 138, 140, 142,
 178, 198, 209, 212, 213, 214,
 215, 219, 249
 Faithful ii, 22, 27, 37, 38, 50, 52,
 61, 69, 75, 90, 93, 103, 106,
 117, 160, 186, 204, 205, 216,
 224, 226, 240, 243, 246, 248,
 249, 252, 272, 278, 282, 290
 Family 26, 28, 29, 32, 33, 34, 38,
 39, 43, 45, 66, 99, 115, 150,
 157, 165, 173, 186, 192, 199,
 213, 218, 247, 251, 260, 261,
 270, 271, 272, 274, 280
 Father.10, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 23,
 24, 26, 28, 30, 31, 32, 43, 44,
 45, 47, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60,
 61, 62, 66, 67, 69, 72, 73, 74,
 77, 78, 79, 80, 84, 85, 86, 91,
 92, 93, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100,
 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 117,
 118, 119, 120, 122, 123, 125,
 127, 131, 132, 133, 134, 141,
 142, 143, 151, 153, 154, 158,
 159, 160, 173, 175, 179, 192,
 193, 198, 199, 208, 209, 210,
 211, 216, 218, 219, 220, 225,
 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231,
 234, 235, 237, 238, 239, 240,
 241, 242, 243, 245, 248, 249,
 250, 251, 252, 253, 256, 259,
 262, 263, 265, 266, 267, 268,
 269, 272, 274, 275, 277, 278,

282, 283, 285, 287, 288, 289,
 290, 291, 292
 Fear..... 31, 52, 74, 128, 152, 159,
 235, 236, 290
 Feast(s) 5, 6, 96, 209, 260
 Female.....3, 62, 67, 80, 108, 124,
 152, 154, 163, 193, 236, 247,
 250, 251, 257, 258, 273, 276,
 277, 278, 279, 281, 282
 Fermented 66
 Field.....210, 219, 221, 256
 Fire..... 11, 24, 25, 29, 52, 92, 96,
 120, 143, 147, 151, 153, 160,
 161, 162, 169, 175, 176, 177,
 179, 184, 188, 199, 231, 233,
 288
 Fireball(s) ..11, 15, 17, 112, 157,
 161
 First fruits 75, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81,
 83, 84, 86, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97,
 103, 109
 Flame(s)..... 169
 Flood ..15, 63, 64, 65, 66, 69, 76,
 77, 78, 109, 127, 154, 175,
 245, 262, 290
 Fly 9, 54, 57, 103, 200, 201, 203,
 206, 261, 262, 268
 Flying 4, 7, 8, 55, 82, 288
 Food(s).....21, 26, 39, 65, 88, 96,
 112, 186, 206, 228, 238, 260,
 269, 270, 287
 Forehead 45, 51, 58, 64, 68, 128,
 224, 227, 246, 252
 Forgive 85, 239, 282
 Forgiveness 11, 42, 57, 58, 68,
 87, 91, 106, 149, 162, 174,
 188, 239, 286
 Freedom..... 36
 Friend(s).....28, 88, 89, 165, 170,
 179, 199, 214, 218, 226, 251,
 258

Fruit(s) iii, 96, 107, 109, 127,
 221
 Fulfilment.....250, 251
 Furnace.....136, 218, 219
 G
 Gabriel 7, 61, 72, 73, 74, 83, 126
 Galaxy 52, 81, 92, 119, 126, 128,
 199, 220, 229, 275, 276, 278,
 283, 284
 Garden of Gethsemane 219
 Garment 3, 9, 66, 78
 Gate 86, 196
 General Conference..... 9, 148
 Gethsemane.....94, 175
 Gift... 50, 81, 109, 133, 136, 185,
 199, 209, 253, 272
 Glowing 11, 37, 98, 136, 286
 God 2, i, ii, iii, iv, 1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8,
 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22,
 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30,
 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 38, 39, 40,
 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48,
 49, 50, 51, 52, 54, 57, 58, 59,
 60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68,
 69, 70, 71, 73, 76, 77, 79, 80,
 81, 83, 84, 86, 87, 88, 91, 92,
 93, 95, 99, 100, 104, 106,
 107, 110, 111, 112, 113, 117,
 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 125,
 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131,
 132, 133, 134, 136, 137, 138,
 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144,
 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150,
 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156,
 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162,
 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168,
 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174,
 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180,
 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186,
 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192,

193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198,
199, 200, 204, 205, 206, 207,
208, 209, 211, 212, 213, 214,
215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 225,
226, 231, 232, 233, 234, 237,
239, 241, 243, 244, 246, 247,
248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 257,
258, 259, 261, 262, 263, 264,
267, 268, 270, 271, 272, 273,
274, 275, 277, 278, 279, 280,
281, 282, 283, 287, 288, 289,
290

Godhead.....100, 101, 109, 125,
133, 247

Gold... 1, 9, 28, 29, 36, 41, 42, 43,
70, 79, 86, 98, 100, 124, 145,
197, 263

Goodbye..... 60

Grace . 32, 72, 78, 107, 112, 133,
165, 195, 214, 215, 229

Grain..... 25

Great multitude .79, 81, 96, 103,
126, 129, 151, 238, 267, 268

Greed..... 63, 112, 188, 189, 190

Grocery..... 166

Guard..... 17, 71, 272, 276, 278,
279, 281

H

Hardship..... 291

Harmony..... 21, 100, 125, 187

Hate..8, 154, 156, 165, 166, 171,
172, 175

Heart(s) iii, iv, 24, 26, 31, 33, 39,
47, 55, 56, 58, 63, 64, 70, 84,
85, 89, 92, 93, 105, 109, 112,
145, 146, 161, 164, 176, 198,
207, 214, 215, 217, 226, 228,
232, 236, 238, 239, 240, 241,
246, 249, 251, 274, 279, 280,
286, 290, 291

Heat. 10, 48, 151, 161, 169, 186,
191, 288

Heaven.....i, 5, 15, 18, 23, 24, 26,
32, 42, 43, 46, 52, 55, 59, 60,
61, 62, 63, 65, 66, 67, 69, 70,
71, 72, 73, 78, 80, 83, 85, 86,
87, 91, 92, 93, 95, 96, 97, 98,
99, 106, 108, 113, 118, 121,
122, 123, 124, 125, 127, 129,
131, 132, 139, 141, 151, 154,
155, 160, 161, 162, 163, 167,
170, 171, 173, 174, 176, 179,
180, 187, 188, 189, 192, 193,
197, 198, 199, 209, 213, 214,
225, 226, 229, 231, 232, 239,
240, 243, 247, 248, 249, 250,
251, 252, 256, 258, 262, 263,
264, 267, 270, 272, 273, 274,
275, 276, 277, 281, 282, 283,
286, 290, 291

Help..... 8, 13, 26, 32, 36, 54, 62,
103, 111, 123, 124, 127, 131,
141, 142, 148, 156, 166, 186,
197, 201, 202, 203, 205, 206,
209, 211, 213, 214, 215, 235,
239, 242, 275, 280, 290

History i, iii, 27, 40, 44, 66, 67,
119, 120, 137, 156, 188, 189,
216, 217, 245, 248

Holy..... 10, 24, 75, 79, 107, 146,
147, 150, 167, 168, 176, 181,
183, 184, 192, 194, 197, 204,
211, 236

Holy City...95, 96, 100, 170, 199,
200, 252, 268

Holy Spirit .iv, 59, 60, 64, 67, 80,
85, 91, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100,
104, 106, 111, 127, 135, 142,
148, 160, 167, 173, 181, 182,
185, 198, 210, 230, 235, 237,

239, 251, 252, 253, 256, 272,
283, 286, 288
Home(s)11, 20, 22, 32, 33, 38,
41, 47, 63, 71, 82, 88, 89, 96,
97, 115, 138, 157, 165, 168,
178, 186, 197, 200, 231, 245,
261, 268, 271, 274, 285, 286,
287, 288, 290, 291
Homosexual 163, 193, 207
Homosexuality10, 149, 152,
154, 164, 165, 166, 184, 194,
195
Hope 18, 49, 50, 51, 89, 137,
142, 168, 286, 291
Hopper.....36, 37
Horse(s) 57
Hosea 20, 22, 42, 67, 139
Hospital.....11, 114, 245
House(s) ii, 4, 18, 21, 22, 23, 24,
25, 26, 30, 31, 33, 38, 44, 45,
48, 82, 92, 112, 113, 138,
140, 145, 149, 150, 156, 157,
162, 166, 184, 221, 261, 271,
272, 273, 285
Hugs..... 223, 224
Humans20, 40, 58, 75, 109, 134,
138, 175, 206, 244, 258
Hymn(s) 85, 108, 145, 146, 150,
196, 228

I

Image 283
Important.... 1, 3, 4, 9, 13, 14, 22,
23, 27, 43, 62, 82, 89, 93, 94,
109, 110, 111, 123, 126, 127,
129, 130, 138, 141, 148, 150,
152, 155, 162, 168, 170, 190,
196, 205, 207, 210, 211, 212,
213, 217, 220, 222, 224, 234,
236, 237, 238, 242, 243, 247,

250, 257, 263, 264, 265, 272,
274, 277, 287
Inhabitants.... i, 96, 97, 100, 155,
161, 196, 233
Innocent(s) 23, 118, 123, 179,
243, 244, 245, 246, 248, 249,
250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 262,
263, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269,
274, 275, 278, 281, 282, 283,
287
Isaiah 4, 20, 22, 42, 66, 78, 81,
138, 144, 173, 247

J

Jephthah..... 138
Jesus..2, iii, iv, 14, 15, 18, 19, 22,
24, 25, 34, 39, 41, 42, 44, 48,
49, 50, 51, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58,
59, 60, 61, 62, 66, 67, 68, 69,
70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 77, 78,
79, 80, 81, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87,
88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95,
96, 97, 98, 99, 102, 103, 104,
105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110,
117, 118, 125, 127, 130, 131,
132, 133, 136, 138, 140, 141,
142, 145, 146, 150, 159, 167,
168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173,
174, 175, 177, 179, 181, 184,
197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202,
203, 204, 207, 208, 209, 211,
212, 214, 216, 217, 218, 219,
220, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226,
227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 234,
238, 239, 240, 243, 246, 248,
249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 255,
256, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263,
264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269,
271, 272, 273, 275, 276, 277,
282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287,
288, 289, 290, 291, 292

Jewel(s)43, 227, 263
 Job.....233, 274
 Journey.....89, 113, 138
 Judge.....30, 104
 Judgement(s). ii, 21, 62, 68, 139,
 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163,
 170, 173, 176, 183, 188, 196,
 199, 206, 218, 249, 252, 288

K

Key(s).....49, 57, 213, 229, 249,
 281, 285
 King ii, 22, 39, 79, 83, 84, 87, 96,
 99, 127, 139, 175, 176, 202,
 222, 226, 230, 234, 253, 285
 Kings.....87, 96, 99, 146, 196
 Kneel43, 58, 102, 105, 127, 129,
 155

L

Laid to rest..... 62, 245, 251, 290
 Latter Rain 7, 119, 248
 Law(s).5, 6, 8, 17, 19, 20, 29, 45,
 50, 91, 99, 107, 124, 125,
 129, 132, 154, 155, 157, 167,
 170, 172, 174, 175, 176, 179,
 181, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187,
 188, 189, 190, 195, 204, 206,
 225, 231, 232, 234, 240, 273,
 282
 Legislate..... 234
 Lie..... 3, 28, 39, 56, 95, 111, 116,
 130, 163, 164, 166, 244
 Lied 22, 42, 49
 Light.....i, 2, 5, 19, 20, 21, 30, 35,
 37, 41, 48, 53, 72, 73, 74, 82,
 84, 86, 89, 90, 97, 99, 100,
 113, 118, 124, 125, 137, 138,
 139, 147, 167, 172, 179, 182,
 194, 197, 200, 215, 222, 226,
 228, 229, 236, 241, 244, 247,

252, 254, 256, 263, 265, 266,
 268, 272, 275, 276, 278, 279,
 280, 281, 292
 Lightning.....53, 62, 191, 194
 Lights..... 11, 113, 220
 Liquid... 149, 151, 157, 177, 195
 Loneliness 288
 Lord..... i, ii, iv, 5, 6, 8, 14, 16, 21,
 22, 23, 25, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32,
 33, 40, 45, 57, 58, 64, 69, 75,
 80, 93, 108, 109, 110, 120,
 126, 129, 131, 134, 139, 144,
 145, 151, 153, 163, 164, 172,
 174, 180, 187, 188, 190, 196,
 207, 209, 214, 216, 217, 226,
 239, 285, 286
 Lot.....33, 157
 Love(s). 8, 17, 20, 24, 25, 34, 46,
 47, 56, 57, 58, 59, 62, 84, 86,
 87, 88, 92, 94, 98, 102, 105,
 107, 109, 116, 121, 123, 124,
 125, 129, 131, 133, 136, 140,
 141, 142, 143, 149, 150, 153,
 162, 171, 175, 176, 179, 184,
 186, 187, 190, 191, 199, 200,
 202, 204, 211, 219, 226, 227,
 228, 230, 231, 238, 239, 251,
 252, 254, 258, 259, 261, 262,
 266, 268, 270, 271, 272, 281,
 283, 284, 286, 289, 290, 291,
 292
 Lucifer.. 7, 18, 57, 59, 61, 72, 84,
 125, 126, 206

M

Machine43
 Mansions..... 261
 Map(s).....44
 Mark..... 4, 30, 32, 43, 45, 51, 58,
 62, 65, 141, 230, 253, 280,
 283

Mary 15, 39, 68, 74, 119, 120,
121, 122, 123
Mask 3, 9, 10
Master..... 57, 61, 85, 88, 90, 160,
285
Media 6, 195, 232
Messenger(s)..... i, ii, iii, iv, 8, 10,
17, 18, 19, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27,
29, 30, 33, 38, 40, 42, 43, 44,
45, 50, 51, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58,
59, 61, 62, 69, 70, 81, 82, 83,
84, 89, 91, 93, 104, 122, 139,
151, 159, 160, 162, 183, 188,
205, 224, 233, 252
Michael 49, 70
Millennium 52
Minister(s) 11, 21, 189, 243
Miracle(s)..... 30, 34, 60, 88, 134,
205, 206, 224, 249, 279
Mirror(s) 41, 128, 130, 232, 239
Misconstruing 57
Money 18, 26, 27, 159, 289
Most Holy Place 48, 49
Music 82, 85, 145, 192, 193, 229

N

Narrow 35, 38
Nashville 23, 157, 159, 160, 161,
162, 207, 231, 233, 289
New Earth 118, 180, 199, 200,
229, 247, 252, 258, 268
Noah i, ii, iii, 17, 45, 64, 65, 66,
69, 76, 77, 78, 136, 192, 273,
281, 290

O

Obstacle(s)..... 90, 136, 138, 242
Omega 67, 119, 248
Omnipresence 81
Opposition 45, 137
Ordained 10, 192, 193

P

Pain 8, 19, 109, 115, 117, 161,
177, 178, 179, 200, 207, 227,
228, 243, 279
Paradise ... 10, 11, 107, 125, 164,
187
Parents 8, 23, 29, 30, 31, 38,
107, 114, 115, 170, 245, 249,
250, 251, 252, 259, 261, 262,
264, 267, 269, 270, 278, 282,
287
Pastor(s) .. 7, 8, 10, 11, 145, 151,
152, 176, 192, 193, 198, 205,
207, 208
Path 9, 21, 58, 66, 89, 90, 92,
119, 123, 135, 136, 138, 139,
140, 151, 160, 161, 172, 173,
193, 194, 213, 215, 218, 226,
241, 278, 284
Patience 14, 56, 62, 76, 91, 94,
162, 190, 191, 237, 254, 266
Pentecost 92
Perfect.. 7, 10, 20, 39, 52, 63, 64,
73, 96, 100, 101, 102, 107,
108, 109, 112, 119, 120, 124,
133, 137, 183, 187, 194, 200,
201, 206, 209, 218, 226, 230,
242, 248, 255, 261, 264, 265,
266, 268, 271
Perfection .. 7, 78, 108, 109, 176,
219
Pet 204
Pew 146, 147
Picture(s) 35, 123, 135, 202
Pillar(s) 262
Planet(s) 8, 46, 50, 62, 63, 69,
81, 82, 92, 126, 128, 129,
134, 156, 199, 211, 229, 230,
240, 262, 268, 273, 274, 275,

277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 283,
284, 286, 287, 291
Platform.....6, 87, 143, 145, 146,
222, 223, 224, 228
Possessions38, 195, 196
Pour25, 45, 154, 155
Poverty112
Pray.... 54, 55, 56, 106, 140, 213,
214, 215, 216, 217
Prayer(s)iv, 15, 56, 84, 104,
111, 131, 134, 139, 150, 198,
208, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215,
216, 217, 249, 274, 282
Prepare.. iv, 9, 13, 17, 25, 42, 48,
54, 64, 72, 88, 95, 96, 110,
111, 113, 135, 140, 142, 145,
201, 210, 214, 233, 234, 235,
240, 241, 255, 264, 270, 277,
286, 287
Pride 25, 146, 151, 157, 173,
214, 233
Prison.....79, 150
Prophet(s)..i, ii, iii, iv, 20, 42, 45,
58, 78, 79, 88, 91, 104, 188,
233, 245
Protection 32, 118, 120, 140,
211, 245
Pure1, 8, 9, 21, 41, 60, 78, 82,
86, 96, 100, 101, 103, 124,
125, 127, 128, 195, 232, 251,
252, 263
Purity 24, 39, 176

R

Rahab..22, 31, 32, 33, 34, 38, 39
Raini, 1, 7, 16, 48, 54, 56, 85, 97,
256
Rebellion 18, 57, 176
Redeemed 14, 75, 77, 79, 80,
103, 104, 105, 106, 118, 199,

200, 201, 204, 228, 252, 253,
259, 267, 268, 269, 277
Reform137
Refused.....11, 64, 182, 207, 227
Remnant.....2, iv, 35, 38
Remorse15, 243
Repent.....i, ii, 11, 18, 25, 57, 58,
62, 153, 159, 173, 174, 286,
289
Repentance ii, 11, 42, 66, 91,
139, 145, 153, 178, 286
Resurrection ..49, 51, 66, 69, 73,
74, 75, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 87,
89, 91, 93, 95, 253, 258, 262
Rich 1, 2, 22, 29, 32, 109, 121,
122, 127, 223, 236
Riches.....22, 43
Righteous...iii, 25, 49, 52, 78, 79,
167, 198, 231, 255, 265
Righteousness ...i, 35, 38, 50, 74,
83, 107, 125, 187, 244, 263
Robe(s)..... 24, 28, 29, 35, 43, 67,
72, 73, 74, 79, 81, 83, 84, 94,
96, 98, 99, 100, 101, 103,
104, 105, 132, 135, 156, 172,
176, 177, 208, 209, 222, 223,
224, 227, 229, 244, 246, 249,
250, 252, 263, 265, 266, 267,
277, 282, 290
Roof..... 32, 34, 82, 149, 203
Run8, 10, 37, 197, 228, 249

S

Sabbath 5, 14, 15, 21, 39, 41, 61,
69, 71, 72, 73, 146, 181, 216,
217, 227, 262, 277, 285
Sacrifice..5, 66, 68, 85, 105, 106,
107, 118, 133, 136, 138, 145,
152, 172, 174, 211, 248, 276,
286, 292

- Salvation 61, 68, 69, 72, 86, 107,
 167, 196, 200, 212, 234
 Sanctified.....99, 132, 231
 Sanctuary ...ii, 80, 144, 145, 147,
 192, 193
 Satan.....6, 10, 17, 18, 21, 24, 26,
 30, 40, 42, 43, 45, 48, 49, 50,
 52, 55, 57, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64,
 65, 68, 75, 77, 84, 87, 106,
 119, 120, 123, 132, 140, 141,
 164, 165, 167, 170, 174, 175,
 179, 181, 183, 184, 186, 189,
 192, 193, 199, 205, 206, 207,
 208, 212, 213, 214, 216, 217,
 218, 227, 232, 238, 239, 240,
 253, 255, 262, 264, 267, 285,
 290
 Saturday.....174, 181
 Savior ...iv, 51, 55, 62, 70, 76, 85,
 87, 106, 109, 202, 204, 229,
 240, 246, 249, 252, 262, 263,
 283
 Saviour89, 91, 99, 104, 107,
 214, 215
 Scripture(s)88, 89, 91, 132,
 212, 232
 Scroll(s).....35, 53, 110, 204
 Seraphim84, 126, 143
 Servant57, 81, 152, 160, 211,
 232
 Service66, 93, 108, 145, 146,
 207, 286
 Seven.....43, 98, 170, 230
 Seventh-day174, 181
 Seventh-day Adventist(s) . 9, 21,
 25, 38, 41, 47, 119, 144, 145,
 148, 191, 192, 195, 196, 198,
 207, 216, 248
 Shaking.....26, 219
 Sheep.....28, 181, 289
 Sickness.10, 112, 150, 180, 182,
 185, 186, 188, 231, 233, 287,
 288, 289
 Sifting24, 43, 196, 218, 219
 Sin(s)i, 3, 4, 5, 10, 11, 18, 19, 27,
 28, 35, 38, 39, 47, 48, 51, 56,
 57, 59, 62, 63, 68, 76, 87, 91,
 106, 109, 114, 117, 121, 123,
 136, 152, 153, 155, 158, 162,
 164, 165, 166, 169, 170, 171,
 172, 174, 175, 176, 178, 184,
 199, 207, 208, 209, 213, 218,
 220, 225, 226, 229, 232, 233,
 237, 239, 243, 244, 253, 255,
 262, 264, 265, 276, 281, 283,
 284, 285, 288, 289, 291
 Singing ...14, 100, 105, 108, 109,
 145
 Sinner33, 153, 168, 172, 173,
 175, 223
 Sky ..3, 10, 11, 41, 50, 51, 54, 56,
 62, 66, 71, 73, 96, 127, 157,
 174, 175, 177, 191, 192, 195,
 197, 236, 242, 255, 264, 284
 Sodom 23, 32, 33, 153, 154, 155,
 157, 158, 168, 173, 177, 190,
 233, 289
 Spirit of Prophecyi, ii, 63, 69,
 79, 89, 90, 91, 92, 104, 142,
 171, 192, 212
 Stream(s). 10, 13, 14, 16, 40, 41,
 43, 44, 46, 57, 96, 97, 98, 127,
 128, 129, 144, 155, 167, 201,
 204, 216, 224, 261, 271, 291
 Streets8, 42, 174
 Study78, 105, 142, 147, 148,
 170, 211, 216, 217, 219, 241
 Submit.....10, 104, 207
 Suitcases35, 36
 Sulfur157
 Sunday71, 181, 182, 206
-

Survive 196, 245, 288
 Symbol(s) ... 5, 81, 119, 120, 124,
 175, 230, 231, 246, 248, 272,
 288
 Symbolic 1, 3, 7, 75, 93, 98, 119,
 122, 156, 168, 182, 208, 209,
 211, 220, 222, 225, 264, 265,
 266, 274

T

Table(s) 83, 90, 96, 115, 145,
 146, 210, 219, 228, 245, 286,
 290, 291, 292
 Tablet(s) 57, 58, 59, 168, 169
 Teach 6, 7, 25, 37, 63, 64, 66, 68,
 69, 88, 92, 109, 120, 198,
 200, 209, 212, 244, 249, 251,
 254, 261, 271, 274, 281, 283
 Tears ii, 14, 15, 16, 47, 67, 77,
 84, 85, 98, 114, 118, 144,
 162, 173, 175, 179, 199, 200,
 223, 228, 243, 245, 250, 251,
 261, 263, 270, 271
 Television 114, 192, 195
 Temple 75, 88, 92, 145, 252,
 258, 259, 264, 269, 278
 Tempted 60, 213, 215, 238
 Test 39, 116, 138, 140, 141, 196
 Testimony .. 2, 59, 70, 75, 83, 89,
 90, 104, 167, 212, 251
 Thrones 95, 96, 97, 98, 100, 101,
 102, 103, 104, 105, 109, 125,
 143, 197
 Thunder 11, 51, 56, 97, 155, 194
 Time of trouble 4, 49
 Tomb .. 15, 50, 55, 61, 69, 70, 71,
 72, 73, 74, 88, 90, 94, 209,
 255, 265
 Travel 4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 14, 52, 88, 94,
 95, 157, 173, 208, 221, 235,

240, 241, 262, 276, 277, 284,
 288

Tree(s) 1, 2, 3, 13, 16, 33, 34, 40,
 67, 68, 69, 76, 82, 96, 121,
 122, 127, 147, 150, 168, 169,
 201, 203, 221, 256, 275

U

Universe ... 18, 46, 57, 59, 60, 63,
 65, 67, 68, 70, 71, 93, 96, 97,
 98, 100, 110, 120, 126, 128,
 131, 134, 158, 162, 174, 175,
 176, 194, 199, 200, 202, 203,
 204, 218, 220, 226, 227, 230,
 240, 253, 262, 263, 268, 272,
 273, 275, 277, 281, 283, 284,
 287, 289, 290

W

Walkway 97, 98, 203, 222
 Water i, 10, 13, 14, 21, 22, 25,
 40, 41, 43, 44, 53, 54, 57, 59,
 61, 70, 74, 77, 82, 83, 88, 91,
 104, 114, 128, 130, 143, 155,
 159, 160, 161, 167, 169, 175,
 182, 186, 191, 201, 202, 203,
 209, 210, 219, 224, 226, 228,
 229, 234, 237, 238, 241, 243,
 257, 289, 291
 Waterfall(s) 10, 70, 74, 75, 78,
 79, 80, 97, 98, 143, 144, 155,
 157, 201, 203, 216, 262
 Weather 2, 10, 15, 48, 53, 54, 62,
 96, 231
 West ... 11, 35, 77, 112, 148, 161,
 196, 292
 Wicked i, 24, 32, 50, 51, 52, 139,
 153, 168, 172, 173, 176, 183,
 199, 252, 253, 289
 Wings 81, 114, 143, 242, 255,
 279, 284

- Womb 60, 67, 68, 114, 115, 117,
243, 244, 247, 254, 255, 258,
267, 276, 277, 278, 280, 282,
283
- Wood.....145, 146, 148, 151, 169,
171, 185, 237, 292
- Work.5, 7, 18, 20, 27, 30, 31, 45,
71, 75, 91, 93, 110, 112, 133,
134, 136, 137, 141, 160, 164,
167, 168, 175, 188, 192, 194,
195, 198, 201, 206, 207, 208,
209, 218, 224, 234, 252, 281,
288
- Workman.....218, 219
- Wrath i, ii, 11, 17, 23, 25, 28, 30,
31, 43, 44, 45, 48, 107, 151,
154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 160,
162, 168, 169, 173, 175, 177,
178, 183, 184, 185, 186, 188,
190, 195, 196, 204, 233, 288,
290
